IN THE UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE SOUTHERN DISTRICT OF TEXAS

BROWNSVILLE DIVISION

*******	* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
FRANCISCO ORTEGA GARCIA, Individually and as Surviving Husband of PATRICIA GUADALUPE GARCIA CERVANTES, and as Successor-in-Interest to the Estate of PATRICIA GUADALUPE GARCIA CERVANTES; AND as Next of Friend of V.S.O.G., a minor child, Plaintiffs,))))))) CIVIL ACTION NO.) 1:17-cv-00028))
V.)
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA,)
MERCURY MARINE, a division)
of BRUNSWICK CORPORATION,)
and SAFE BOATS)
INTERNATIONAL, L.L.C.,)
Defendants.)

The complete videotaped deposition testimony upon oral examination of BRANDON MICHAEL RAE, taken on behalf of the Plaintiffs, in Yorktown, Virginia, on April 25, 2018.

1	APPEARANCES:
2	On behalf of the Plaintiffs:
3	JAVIER VILLARREAL, ESQUIRE
4	LAW OFFICE OF JAVIER VILLARREAL, PLLC
5	2401 Wild Flower Drive, Suite A
6	Brownsville, Texas 78526
7	(956) 544-4444
8	Jva@jvlawfirm.com
9	On behalf of the Defendant the United States of
10	America:
11	MICHELLE T. DELEMARRE, ESQUIRE
12	TORTS BRANCH, CIVIL DIVISION
13	U.S. DEPARTMENT OF JUSTICE
14	175 N Street, N.E., Room #8.107
15	Washington, DC 20530
16	(202) 616-4037
17	Michelle.delemarre@usdoj.com
18	On behalf of the Defendant Mercury Marine:
19	ELIZABETH HERRERA, ESQUIRE
20	(Via telephone)
21	COLVIN, SAENZ, RODRIGUEZ & KENNAMER, LLP
22	1201 East Van Buren Street
23	Brownsville, Texas 78520-7057
24	(956) 975-0995
25	E.herrera@rcclaw.com

```
Page 3
     Appearances: (Continued)
 1
           On behalf of the Defendant Safe Boats
 2
           International, LLC:
 3
                  KELLY H. LEONARD, ESQUIRE
 4
                   CLARK HILL STRASBURGER
 5
 6
                   2615 Calder Avenue, Suite 240
                  Beaumont, Texas 77702
 7
                   (409) 351-3800
 8
                  Kelly.leonard@clarkhillstrasburger.com
 9
10
11
12
13
14
15
           Also Present:
                  Lieutenant Glenn Gray, Special Counsel
16
                  Reid Attaway, Videographer
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

				Page 5
1 INDEX				
2		EXHIBITS (Continued)		
3	No.	Description	Page	
4	10	Bates No. 001069		
5		Fraction of Moon Illuminated	161	
6	11	Bates No. 000002-000017		
7		7/14/2015 Memorandum	163	
8	12	Bates No. 004430-4432		
9		Interview of Executive Officer	200	
10	13	Bates No. 004425-4427		
11		Interview of Training Officer	203	
12	14	Bates No. 004396-4402		
13		Interview of Boarding Officer	207	
14	15	Subpart B-Steering and Sailing	214	
15	16	Bates No. US003055-3060		
16		Non-compliant Vessel Pursuit	228	
17	17	Bates No. US004316-4317		
18		5/28/2015 Memorandum	239	
19	18	Bates No. US004251-4253		
20		4/25/201-4/25/2015 Crew Hours	244	
21	19	Bates No. US004256-4257		
22		1/1/2015-4/25/2015 Crew Hours	246	
23	20	Bates No. US001061-1062		
24		Repair No. 72069	248	
25	21	Design of rescue boats	251	

- 1 Videotaped deposition upon oral
- 2 examination of BRANDON MICHAEL RAE, taken on behalf of
- 3 the Plaintiffs, before Rebecca L. Braley, RMR, CRR, a
- 4 Notary Public for the Commonwealth of Virginia at
- 5 Large, commencing at 9:45 a.m., on the 24th day of
- 6 April, 2018, at the offices of York County Chamber of
- 7 Commerce, 4102 George Washington Memorial Highway,
- 8 Suite 101, Yorktown, Virginia.
- 9 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are now on the
- 10 video record. This is the beginning of Disk Number 1
- 11 to the videotaped deposition of Brandon Rae.
- 12 This deposition is being held at the
- 13 Yorktown Chamber of Commerce, in Yorktown, Virginia.
- 14 My name is Reid Attaway, and I will be
- 15 the videographer today. The court reporter today is
- 16 Rebecca Braley.
- 17 Would counsel please introduce yourselves
- 18 and state your affiliations.
- 19 MR. VILLARREAL: Javier Villarreal for
- 20 the plaintiffs. I represent Francisco Ortega Garcia
- 21 individually and as husband of Patricia Guadalupe
- 22 Garcia Cervantes, successor-in-interest of Patricia
- 23 Guadalupe Garcia and next friend of VSOG, a minor
- 24 child.
- 25 MS. DELEMARRE: Michelle Delemarre on

- 1 behalf of the United States.
- 2 MR. GRAY: Lieutenant Glenn Gray, agency
- 3 counsel, United States Coast Guard.
- 4 MS. LEONARD: Kelly Leonard of Clark,
- 5 Hill, Strasburger for Safe Boats International.
- 6 And appearing by phone, we have Elizabeth
- 7 Herrera for Mercury Marine.
- 8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Will the court
- 9 reporter please swear in the witness.
- 10 BRANDON MICHAEL RAE, called as a witness,
- 11 having been first duly sworn, was examined and
- 12 testified as follows:
- 13 EXAMINATION
- 14 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 15 Q. Sir, good morning.
- 16 A. Good morning, sir.
- 17 Q. Can you please state your full name for
- 18 the record.
- 19 A. My name is Brandon Michael Rae.
- 20 Q. Mr. Rae, my name is Javier Villarreal.
- A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. And I represent the husband of Patricia
- 23 Garcia, and also I represent Patricia Garcia's estate
- 24 as well as Patricia Garcia's daughter. Do you
- 25 understand who I represent?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. And do you understand that we are here
- 3 today for an incident that occurred April 23rd, 2015,
- 4 in the Brownsville ship channel, down in Brownsville,
- 5 Texas?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. Where are we located today?
- 8 A. We are located in Yorktown, Virginia, at
- 9 the Chamber of Commerce.
- 10 Q. So approximately about 1,000 miles from
- 11 where this incident occurred?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- Okay. So that you know, your testimony
- 14 today is being recorded both by videographer in front
- 15 of you and a court reporter sitting to your right. I
- 16 would ask that all of your responses be verbal
- 17 responses. No uh-uhs or uh-huhs. Because the court
- 18 reporter can't -- won't be able to tell what your
- 19 answer is. Okay?
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Do you understand that this video
- 22 deposition is under testimony -- is under oath?
- 23 Excuse me.
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And this testimony that you are giving

- 1 today will be played to a federal district judge down
- 2 in South Texas, the Southern District of Texas, the
- 3 Brownsville division. Do you understand that?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. I don't expect that you will be
- 6 testifying live down in South Texas. I may be
- 7 mistaken. But for all intents and purposes, today's
- 8 deposition can be used as testimony in this trial.
- 9 Okay?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. If you don't understand one of my
- 12 questions, I don't want you to guess what the question
- is. Just simply ask me and I will rephrase it so that
- 14 you can understand the question. Okay?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. I will give you a general outline of what
- 17 we are going to do today. I am going to ask you some
- 18 background, some personal information and then I want
- 19 to go into your training with the U.S. Coast Guard,
- 20 then we are going to go through some of the
- 21 navigational rules that you may have learned about
- 22 while you were attending the U.S. Coast Guard Academy
- 23 and then after that we will get into the incident of
- 24 April 23rd, 2015 and then we will talk a little bit
- 25 about the boat, how it is made and so forth. Okay?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Can you please tell me: Where were you
- 3 born, Mr. Rae?
- 4 A. I was born in Albuquerque, New Mexico.
- 5 Q. And what is your current age?
- 6 A. I am 29 years old.
- 7 Q. So how old were you on April 23rd of
- 8 2015?
- 9 A. I would have been 27, 26.
- 10 Q. Okay. So April 23rd, 2015 is --
- 11 A. 26.
- 12 Q. -- approximately three years ago, right?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And today is Wednesday. So Monday would
- 15 have been I believe the three-year anniversary of this
- 16 incident, correct?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. So you would have been about 26 years
- 19 old?
- 20 A. 26. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. Did you grow up in Albuquerque?
- 22 A. No, sir. I grew up in Houston, Texas.
- Q. What high school did you attend?
- 24 A. I attended Jersey Village High School.
- Q. Where is that located?

- 1 A. It is in Jersey Village, Texas, right
- 2 outside of Houston.
- 3 Q. What year did you graduate high school?
- 4 A. I graduated 2007.
- 5 Q. Other than attending the U.S. Coast Guard
- 6 Academy, what is your highest level of education after
- 7 high school?
- 8 A. I have some college currently.
- 9 Q. As of April 23rd of 2015, how many
- 10 college hours have you had or how many years of
- 11 college?
- 12 A. Probably around 30 credit hours at the
- 13 time.
- 14 Q. That would be equivalent to how many
- 15 semesters, if you know?
- 16 A. I am not sure off the top of my head. It
- 17 is online college.
- 18 O. Online?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. What online college did you -- did you
- 21 participate in?
- 22 A. Ashford University.
- 23 Q. And where are they located?
- 24 A. Out of San Diego, California.
- 25 Q. And what -- what were you pursuing? What

- 1 degree were you pursuing?
- 2 A. Business and entrepreneurship.
- 3 Q. And you did not attain a diploma?
- 4 A. I do not have one currently.
- 5 Q. Prior to attending the U.S. Coast Guard
- 6 Academy, what experience, if any, did you have
- 7 operating a vessel on the water?
- 8 A. I had no experience.
- 9 Q. No recreational experience on the water?
- 10 A. No, sir.
- 11 Q. No boating experience?
- 12 A. No, sir.
- 13 Q. Are you married?
- 14 A. I am married.
- 15 Q. It is my understanding you were married
- 16 back in 2015?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. What is your wife's name?
- 19 A. Rebecca.
- Q. Last name, please.
- 21 A. Rae, R-a-e.
- 22 O. Maiden name?
- 23 A. Is Way, W-a-y.
- Q. It is also my understanding that
- 25 April 23rd, 2015, you had a -- you had a newborn?

- 1 A. I did. I had a newborn at the time.
- 2 Q. How many children do you have now?
- 3 A. I have two, sir.
- 4 O. What is the oldest one's name?
- 5 A. James.
- 6 Q. And how old is he now?
- 7 A. He is three now.
- 8 Q. And the younger -- younger one?
- 9 A. Is Nate, Nathaniel.
- 10 Q. How old is Nate?
- 11 A. He is one.
- 12 Q. I want to fill in the gap between your
- 13 high school graduation and your attendance with the
- 14 U.S. Coast Guard Academy as far as employment is
- 15 concerned. When did you first obtain a job? Was it
- 16 right after high school, or did you work during high
- 17 school?
- 18 A. I worked during high school.
- 19 Q. Where did you work? What was your first
- 20 place of employment?
- 21 A. Kroger.
- Q. And that was -- was that in 2007?
- 23 A. No, sir. I started working there back in
- 24 2004.
- Q. What is your date of birth?

- 1 A. September 5th, 1988.
- 2 Q. So you would have been, what, 16 years
- 3 old?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. How long were you working at Kroger?
- 6 A. I worked at Kroger for about three years.
- 7 2007 is when I stopped working for Kroger.
- Q. What was your position there, your
- 9 highest position there?
- 10 A. I was a customer service.
- 11 Q. Where did you work after Kroger?
- 12 A. I worked at a drug and alcohol
- 13 rehabilitation facility in Center Point, Texas.
- 14 Q. The name of the drug and rehab facility?
- 15 A. Starlight. It is spelled l-i-t-e,
- 16 though.
- 17 Q. From what year to what year?
- 18 A. I worked there from 2007 to 2009.
- 19 Q. And what was your job title there?
- 20 A. I was there -- I was a cook there.
- 21 Q. After working at the drug and rehab
- 22 facility, is that when you -- after that, did you join
- 23 the U.S. Coast Guard?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. There wasn't any other type of employment

- 1 in between the rehab facility and the -- and the Coast
- 2 Guard?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- 4 Q. What branch of government is the United
- 5 States Coast Guard?
- 6 A. Fall under the Department of Homeland
- 7 Security.
- 8 Q. And what motivated you to apply to the
- 9 U.S. Coast Guard?
- 10 A. My father worked a lot with different
- 11 Coast Guard members down at the Port of Houston, and I
- 12 was trying to decide what I wanted to do. I started
- 13 researching the job, the different, various jobs, and
- 14 became intrigued with the Coast Guard and decided to
- 15 join.
- 16 Q. How old were you when you joined the U.S.
- 17 Coast Guard?
- 18 A. I would have been 21.
- 19 Q. Is your father a -- ever been a captain
- 20 of a vessel?
- 21 A. No, sir.
- 22 Q. How -- just briefly, how did your father
- 23 work with the U.S. Coast Guard, in what sense?
- A. He is a ship agent down in the Port of
- 25 Houston.

- 1 0. Like a broker?
- 2 A. No. He represents foreign vessels as
- 3 they come into the United States.
- 4 Q. Like administratively?
- 5 A. For various needs.
- 6 Q. Take us briefly through your -- through
- 7 your U.S. Coast Guard career leading up to your
- 8 assignment of -- at Coast Guard South Padre Island.
- 9 Explain to the judge: Did you have to attend formal
- 10 training for -- like, boot camp with the U.S. Coast
- 11 Guard?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. How long was the boot camp?
- 14 A. Boot camp was eight weeks long.
- 15 Q. And where did you attend boot camp?
- 16 A. Attended boot camp in Cape May, New
- 17 Jersey.
- 18 Q. And what did boot camp consist of just
- 19 generally?
- 20 A. Got me prepared for a -- kind of more of
- 21 a military lifestyle. I learned various ranks and
- 22 rates of jobs and positions in the Coast Guard, the
- 23 various jobs that the Coast Guard has, basic
- 24 seamanship, line handling, tying knots. All very
- 25 basic nautical in relation to the Coast Guard.

- 1 Q. So it was a classroom setting where you
- 2 learned the rules of the road and so forth?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- 4 Q. Was it a classroom setting where you were
- 5 given textbooks regarding seamanship?
- 6 A. Yes, sir. We did have various textbooks
- 7 regarding seamanship and other -- other different
- 8 classes that we took while we were there.
- 9 Q. Was it a combination of, like, physical
- 10 exercise with some seamanship classes?
- 11 A. Yes, sir.
- 12 Q. While you were at boot camp, did you ever
- 13 board a vessel?
- 14 A. No, sir.
- 15 Q. Did you have to pass any written exams
- 16 having to do with navigation or having to do with
- 17 vessels in general while at boot camp?
- 18 A. Nothing to do with navigation but it was
- 19 more so learning classes and different types of boats
- 20 the Coast Guard has. Very basic.
- 21 Q. And so boot camp was your first exposure
- 22 to the U.S. Coast Guard?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. What happened after -- after boot camp?
- 25 Where would you -- did you attend any more training?

- 1 A. I -- after I left boot camp, I got
- 2 stationed down in the aids and navigation team, Port
- 3 O'Connor, Texas.
- 4 Q. Explain what aids and navigations team
- 5 entails.
- 6 A. So we worked the channels and waterways,
- 7 the markings, the lights, the buoys, within the ICW
- 8 and out within our AOR down in Port O'Connor.
- 9 O. Okay. So ICW stands for intercoastal
- 10 waterways?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 O. And AOR stands for what?
- 13 A. Area of responsibility.
- 14 Q. So you were aids and navigations team for
- 15 the ICW. What does that mean? Does that mean you
- 16 repair them or you --
- 17 A. You repair them, set new ones, set new
- 18 buoys, would replace things as they would get -- the
- 19 lights would extinguish. We would replace the lights.
- 20 Q. So the boaters, recreational boaters,
- 21 heading down the intercoastal canal in South Texas,
- 22 for example, and there are markers, there are green
- 23 markers, which are triangular, and there are red
- 24 markers, which are squares, all of those markers
- 25 belong to the U.S. government, is that correct?

- 1 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 2 THE WITNESS: The question, could you --
- 3 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 4 Q. The markers down the intercoastal canal,
- 5 the green ones and the red ones, are you familiar with
- 6 those?
- 7 A. Yes, sir. I am familiar with the green
- 8 ones and the red ones.
- 9 Q. Okay. Do they belong to the U.S.
- 10 government?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. And so the U.S. government is in charge
- 13 of maintaining those markers?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. And you were in charge of maintaining
- them when you were at Port O'Connor, correct?
- 17 A. When I was stationed there. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. Were you -- how much experience did you
- 19 have on a vessel or what rank -- what was your highest
- 20 rank achieved when you were at Port O'Connor?
- 21 A. I was only to E-3, enlisted.
- Q. What does that mean?
- 23 A. That means that I was still a nonrated
- 24 personnel. I didn't have a job-specific type task. I
- 25 was still learning. I was coming up. I was a seaman

- 1 just in training.
- 2 O. Would you be considered a crew member?
- 3 A. I was a crew member when I was there. I
- 4 achieved crew member.
- 5 Q. And how long were you at Port O'Connor?
- 6 A. I was at Port O'Connor for three years.
- 7 Q. And what was your highest rank attained
- 8 at -- when you were -- when you left Port O'Connor?
- 9 A. I was an E-3 when I left Port O'Connor.
- 10 Q. How far is, if you know, Port O'Connor
- 11 from the U.S./Mexican border?
- 12 A. I am not sure off the top of my head,
- 13 sir.
- 14 Q. How far is Port O'Connor from South Padre
- 15 Island?
- 16 A. I am not sure. I would estimate about a
- 17 six-hour drive.
- 18 O. Is Port O'Connor near Houston?
- 19 A. Port O'Connor is near Victoria, Texas.
- Q. On the coast?
- 21 A. Port O'Connor is on the coast.
- 22 O. South of Houston?
- A. Be west of Houston.
- Q. Okay. So approximately 250 miles from
- 25 the U.S./Mexican border?

- 1 A. I am not sure, sir.
- 2 Q. Just generally speaking, did you do any
- 3 patrols when you were at Port O'Connor or you were
- 4 just doing the -- fixing the navigation aids?
- 5 A. Solely just fixing the navigation aids.
- 6 Q. Do you -- was there a -- to your
- 7 knowledge, when you were at Port O'Connor, was there a
- 8 heavy traffic of UDAs, undocumented aliens, in Port
- 9 O'Connor?
- 10 A. Not to my knowledge.
- 11 O. Was there interdictions that were being
- 12 conducted by U.S. Coast Guard vessels in Port O'Connor
- of UDAs, undocumented aliens?
- 14 A. Not to my knowledge.
- 15 Q. How many hours did you acquire on the
- 16 water, on the vessel, while at Port O'Connor just
- 17 generally speaking?
- 18 A. We were underway about two to three times
- 19 per week for a couple of hours depending on what aids
- 20 we had to work on, how far away they were. Depended
- 21 on how long it would take us to get there, work the
- 22 aid and get back.
- 23 Q. About 300 hours underway?
- A. I don't have a good estimate for that,
- 25 sir.

- 1 Q. You weren't certified to operate any
- vessels while you were at Port O'Connor?
- 3 A. No, sir.
- 4 Q. The first time you were certified to
- 5 operate a vessel wasn't until you got to South Padre
- 6 Island Coast Guard Station?
- 7 A. Correct, sir.
- 8 Q. Do you recall when you arrived or when
- 9 you were assigned to Coast Guard Station South Padre
- 10 Island?
- 11 A. I was assigned there at September
- 12 of 2013.
- 13 Q. And if you recall, how many vessels were
- 14 being -- were being used or were available for patrol
- 15 at South -- Coast Guard Station South Padre Island in
- 16 September of 2013, when you first arrived there?
- 17 A. We had five vessels attached to the
- 18 station.
- 19 Q. Let's just go through them briefly, if
- 20 you want, from the smallest vessel to the largest
- 21 vessel. What was the -- what was the smallest vessel?
- 22 A. Smallest vessel we had at the time was a
- 23 24-foot, shallow-water vessel made by Metal Shark.
- 24 And then we had three 33-foot special purpose craft
- 25 law enforcement vessels. And we had one 41-foot

- 1 utility boat.
- Q. What was the use of the 24-foot shallow
- 3 vessel?
- 4 A. The use of the 24-foot, the idea behind
- 5 it was there is a lot of shallows and flats around the
- 6 area and the arroyo and various areas down in that
- 7 area. So that was more of a shallow-response asset.
- 8 Q. Was that vessel used for drug or alien
- 9 interdictions missions or was it more for boarding
- 10 recreational vessels and inspecting them?
- 11 A. Not to my knowledge. It was
- 12 decommissioned shortly after I was there. So they got
- 13 rid of the vessel.
- Q. Did you -- did you spend any time on that
- 15 vessel on the water?
- 16 A. No, sir.
- 17 Q. The three vessels, the special -- the
- 18 SPC-LE?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. What does SPC stand for?
- 21 A. Special purpose craft.
- 22 Q. And you say there was three of them when
- 23 you first arrived to South Padre Island. Were all
- 24 three of them the same type of vessel that is in
- 25 question today --

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. -- the 33-foot special craft law
- 3 enforcement vessel?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. They were all identical?
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 O. And all three of them had three outboard
- 8 engines?
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. And what was the purpose or use of the
- 11 41-foot utility boat?
- 12 A. The 41-foot utility boat was a response
- 13 boat. It was also for search and rescue or for
- 14 boardings. It was shortly after replaced by a 45-foot
- 15 vessel.
- 16 Q. I would like to talk just briefly about
- 17 the different purposes of these three different types
- 18 of vessels. Is the SPC-LE, which is the subject of
- 19 today's conversation, was that the only vessel that
- 20 was used -- type of vessel that was used for drug
- 21 interdiction in the Brownsville ship channel and also
- 22 illegal aliens, interdiction of illegal aliens?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- 24 Q. Which other vessels were used for that
- 25 purpose?

- 1 A. The 45 was used for that purpose, as
- 2 well, and the 41 before it disappeared or before we
- 3 got rid of the 41.
- 4 Q. The 41 and the 45, were they used in the
- 5 Brownsville ship channel?
- 6 A. They were.
- 7 Q. Do you know right off the bat what the
- 8 41-foot would draft?
- 9 A. I do not.
- 10 Q. What the 45 would draft?
- 11 A. Six feet.
- 12 Q. And how much would the 33 draft?
- 13 A. About six feet, as well, sir.
- Q. Who makes the 45-foot vessel?
- 15 A. I can't remember off the top of my head,
- 16 sir.
- 17 Q. It is not Safe Boats?
- 18 A. It is not Safe Boats.
- 19 Q. Is that inboard engine or outboard
- 20 engine?
- 21 A. It is an inboard.
- Q. Do you know the horsepower on that one?
- 23 A. There is two engines on there, and they
- 24 are about 400 horses apiece.
- Q. Would the 33-foot SPC-LE be used in open

- 1 water?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. Meaning, offshore?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Would the 24-foot be used in open water?
- 6 A. I am not sure, sir. I was never underway
- 7 on that vessel.
- 8 (Exhibit No. 1 was marked.)
- 9 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 10 Q. This is your notice of deposition, and I
- 11 am going to attach that as Plaintiffs' Exhibit
- 12 Number 1. It is going to be attached to this
- 13 deposition. It is just -- it is nothing really for
- 14 you to read. It is just notifying that we are having
- 15 the deposition -- the deposition here today. Okay?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 Q. If you can hand that back to me.
- 18 (Exhibit No. 2 was marked.)
- 19 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 20 Q. I am going to hand over to you what I
- 21 have marked as Exhibit Number 2 to Rae's deposition,
- 22 and this is an interview of Lieutenant Michael Bell,
- 23 commanding officer of Station South Padre Island. And
- 24 it was -- it was made on Monday -- on Monday, May 11,
- 25 2015.

- 1 MS. DELEMARRE: Did you bring copies for
- 2 us of the exhibits?
- 3 MR. VILLARREAL: I did not. But I am
- 4 going to put it on the screen. And I do have the
- 5 entire --
- 6 MS. LEONARD: Can you send them to us?
- 7 Can you send all of the exhibits to us in a file
- 8 transfer link after the depo?
- 9 MR. VILLARREAL: Sure. Sure.
- MS. LEONARD: Thank you.
- 11 MR. VILLARREAL: I am going to put them
- 12 up on the screen. I am going to put the Exhibit
- 13 Number 2 on the -- on the projector so that we all can
- 14 follow along. And, again, I apologize for not
- 15 bringing hard copies. I am going to be reading from
- 16 the projector, as well. Can I borrow that, please,
- 17 Mr. Rae? I am going to read the numbers into the
- 18 record.
- 19 Just for the record, I am handing over
- 20 Exhibit Number 2, which are Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp
- 21 13289 through Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13296, U.S.
- 22 Coast Guard Bates Stamp 4417 through U.S. Bates Stamp
- 23 4424. And that is what I have put up on the
- 24 projector.
- 25 BY MR. VILLARREAL:

- 1 Q. Can you see the -- what I have
- 2 highlighted on the screen? Should I refer to you as
- 3 Officer Rae? Or what would be the proper title?
- 4 A. Petty Officer Rae is fine.
- 5 Q. Can I call you Officer Rae? Petty
- 6 Officer Rae?
- 7 A. Petty Officer Rae. Yes, sir. He would
- 8 be officer, sir.
- 9 Q. Petty Officer Rae, the document that you
- 10 have in front of you, Exhibit Number 2, is it the same
- 11 document that is on the projector or on the screen?
- 12 A. The first page appears the same.
- Q. We can go to the second page. I will
- 14 represent to you that this is the complete copy of the
- 15 summary interview of Lieutenant Michael Bell, and you
- 16 have a copy there in front of you. The only
- 17 difference being is that the one on the screen is
- 18 highlighted, and we are just going to go through the
- 19 highlighted areas for purposes of this deposition.
- 20 And you do have a complete copy in front of you,
- 21 correct, Petty Officer Rae?
- 22 A. Yes, sir. Sorry.
- Q. And being that you have a complete copy
- in front of you, if there is anything that you want to
- 25 add to your -- to your deposition or any comments that

- 1 you want to make, feel free to read through it or fill
- 2 in any gaps that you want to comment on. Okay?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 MS. LEONARD: Objection. Form.
- 5 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 6 Q. So we will look at the -- if you will
- 7 look at the screen over here, I think it will go a
- 8 little bit faster, Petty Officer Rae. Do you agree
- 9 with me that Michael Bell was commanding officer,
- 10 Station SPI, since late June of 2014? Does that seem
- 11 accurate to you?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And you arrived there in April -- excuse
- 14 me. What month of 2013?
- 15 A. September.
- Q. September of 2013?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. September. So you had been -- you had
- 19 already been at Station SPI about nine months when
- 20 Lieutenant Michael Bell first arrived to -- was
- 21 assigned to Station SPI?
- 22 A. Yes, sir. That sounds about right.
- 23 Q. I want to talk about the first -- your
- 24 first nine months at Station -- Station SPI before
- 25 Lieutenant Michael Bell arrived. Okay. I want to

- 1 focus on that for a bit. And I want you to tell me
- 2 whether you agree or disagree with Lieutenant Bell's
- 3 assessment of the station back in -- when he first
- 4 arrived. I am going to turn your attention to the
- 5 first paragraph, which is highlighted, which begins,
- 6 "When I reported." Can you see the projector from
- 7 there?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. Okay. And you are -- feel free to
- 10 follow, if you want, on that document, since it is not
- 11 highlighted. "When I reported, the training program
- 12 was virtually nonexistent. The TPO had transferred
- out" of "the same day" -- "out on the same day as the
- 14 change of command. There was no expectation" of "crew
- 15 training. There was a timeline indicated in the SOP,
- 16 but no one was held accountable to stay on their
- 17 timeline for qualifications.
- Do you agree or disagree with that
- 19 statement?
- 20 A. I agree. It was a little -- the word I
- 21 am looking for.
- 22 Q. Disorganized?
- 23 A. It was a little disorganized. Yes, sir.
- Q. Explain to the judge, what do you mean?
- 25 So there was timelines that you had to meet and

- 1 anybody else that was there with the U.S. Coast Guard
- 2 had to meet as far as training is concerned?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 O. And those timelines were not being met
- 5 because there was a problem with the training regimen?
- 6 A. I am not aware of the training deadlines
- 7 not being met. But as far as the organization for
- 8 making sure that everything was set in stone, it was
- 9 slightly disorganized.
- 10 Q. Okay. You would be -- in other words,
- 11 you had deadlines but, then, the missions would fall
- 12 through or the training would fall through or people
- 13 would show up late? Or in what way -- can you explain
- 14 to the judge: How was it disorganized?
- 15 A. The best way I guess I can describe it is
- 16 it just wasn't fluent, it was -- just there was items
- 17 that were disorganized. And I think that depended on
- 18 person to person not on one person individually. So
- 19 it was whether or not a person took the initiative to
- 20 continue on and complete their training to the fullest
- 21 as opposed to somebody who didn't do so.
- 22 Q. So are you saying that there wasn't any
- 23 pressure being applied to -- to the petty officers or
- 24 the officers that were there, the crewmen, to get
- 25 their training done, it was more of a personal thing

- 1 on your personal schedule or --
- 2 A. It was pretty much on the member to seek
- 3 out the assistance, to seek out the time to get
- 4 underway, to ask the supervisors and the people
- 5 appointed above them to have the time to go out and
- 6 train.
- 7 Q. And as far as your perception of this
- 8 method back then, prior to Lieutenant Bell arriving to
- 9 SPI, is that something that you were in agreement with
- 10 or do you wish it had been a little bit more rigid or
- 11 a little bit more -- a little bit more -- do you feel
- 12 you should have gotten pushed along a little bit more
- 13 by the commanding officers?
- 14 A. I felt as if the people that I was
- 15 working with did a good job of helping me out and
- 16 working with me personally. As for other individuals
- 17 at the unit, I can't speak for them.
- 18 O. Bottom of the screen there, the next
- 19 paragraph I will read out. "Little to no training
- 20 oversight existed." Do you agree with that statement
- 21 prior to the time of Bell's arrival?
- 22 A. There was training but a lot of times
- 23 operations and various patrols would sometimes get in
- 24 the way of training and eventually would take
- 25 precedence over training.

- 1 Q. Okay. I will continue. "Training
- 2 operations were limited and break-ins were struggling
- 3 to get underway time to qualify. The timelines that
- 4 were indicated in the SOP were not reasonable. I
- 5 don't believe the command was doing a good job of
- 6 tracking timelines, especially the TO who was
- 7 responsible to do that function." Do you agree or
- 8 disagree with that statement?
- 9 A. I agree.
- 10 Q. Can you elaborate a little bit on that,
- 11 the -- it says, "I don't believe the command was doing
- 12 a good job of tracking timelines." Who -- who would
- 13 be the command? The previous commander?
- 14 A. Would be the previous commander.
- 15 Q. And who was the previous commander?
- 16 A. His name was Lieutenant Saegers.
- 17 Q. Do you agree with me that training was
- 18 pretty lax at SPI Station prior to Lieutenant Bell's
- 19 arrival?
- 20 A. I wouldn't say that the training was lax.
- 21 It was just solely on a person to push for the
- 22 training, an individual who wanted the training to
- 23 push for it.
- Q. The next highlighted portion. "I took
- 25 notice that our Operations Chief assigned to STA SPI

- 1 for about 2 years prior to my arrival had no
- 2 qualifications for any of the platforms." What does
- 3 that mean?
- 4 A. Meaning that the person who was put in
- 5 that position did not currently hold any
- 6 qualifications or certifications for the various
- 7 platforms we had at our unit.
- 8 Q. And what do you mean by platforms?
- 9 A. The vessels.
- 10 Q. So the person that was in charge of the
- 11 assignments, what is -- had no experience on those
- 12 vessels? He was in charge of what sort of
- 13 assignments? Assigning people on the vessels?
- 14 A. As per this, he was in charge of
- 15 operations and planning the operations and making the
- 16 timelines for our operations. And as far as not
- 17 having experience on said platforms, I am not -- I
- 18 have no insight on whether or not he has had prior
- 19 training on any of the said vessels.
- 20 Q. It says here in Lieutenant Bell's
- 21 narrative report, "The OPS" -- the operations chief --
- 22 "could not perform his department head job and qualify
- 23 at the same time; as a result, I put him on
- 24 performance probation and eventually relieved him of
- 25 his -- "relieved him as" operations chief. Operations

- 1 chief. What does that mean, if you know?
- 2 A. To me it is just he couldn't perform what
- 3 he needed to do and the commanding officer took action
- 4 on that. But I am unsure of what all was entailed in
- 5 that decision-making process.
- 6 Q. Okay. And so the operations chief, I
- 7 guess, officer was a -- was a position higher than
- 8 you?
- 9 A. Was. Correct.
- 10 Q. And he was a person that was in charge of
- 11 your training regimen?
- 12 A. He was more so in charge of the
- 13 operations regimen, the actual missions.
- Q. And so who was in charge of your
- 15 training?
- 16 A. We had a TPO. It was the individual we
- 17 discussed earlier. Training petty officer is what TPO
- 18 stands for.
- 19 Q. Next page, Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13290,
- 20 U.S. Bates stamp 4418. Top of the page. "Training
- 21 program was marginal at best," is what Lieutenant Bell
- 22 is saying. Do you agree with that statement or not?
- 23 A. I agree. My previous point still stands.
- 24 I really felt like it was up to the member to really
- 25 push for it.

- 1 Q. And so you would -- obviously, you --
- when he arrived, you had already been there nine
- 3 months. So you have personal knowledge of what it was
- 4 like before he arrived?
- 5 A. Correct.
- 6 Q. And you would have had firsthand
- 7 knowledge of a lot of -- a lot of what he is writing
- 8 about, correct?
- 9 A. A lot of what the lieutenant is writing
- 10 about?
- 11 O. Yes.
- 12 A. Some of which sounds familiar.
- 13 Q. I have highlighted, "We've had about 3-4
- 14 people on performance probation because they had
- 15 met" -- "they had met timeline requirements per unit
- 16 policy." Let me read that again. "We've had about
- 17 3-4 people on performance probation because they had
- 18 met timeline requirements per unit policy." What does
- 19 that mean?
- 20 A. To my knowledge, there was individuals
- 21 who went past the timelines that were put for them so,
- therefore, they would put on a performance probation.
- 23 Q. Okay. Were you one of those individuals
- 24 that went past their timeline?
- 25 A. I was not. At this time, no.

- 1 Q. The next highlighted paragraph on the
- 2 screen, "The previous command did not allow break-ins
- 3 to be on any operations missions. Through sector
- 4 OPD" -- what does sector OPD mean? OPD?
- 5 A. Operations. I am not sure exactly what
- 6 the acronym is but it has to do with operations and it
- 7 is sector level.
- 8 Q. "Through sector OPD, we're required to be
- 9 on the U.S.-Mexican border every day. This is a
- 10 four-five hour patrol. If no break-ins are allowed,
- 11 that's a missed opportunity. So we open that up for
- 12 them; experience is just as important as dedicated
- 13 training."
- So is it my understanding that prior to
- 15 Lieutenant Bell's arrival to SPI the break-ins were
- 16 not being allowed to take control of the vessel?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 18 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 19 Q. Or what -- from your personal experience,
- 20 were break-ins -- I guess break-in coxswains were not
- 21 allowed to operate vessels during missions or were
- 22 they allowed to operate the vessels?
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 25 THE WITNESS: I am having trouble

- 1 understanding the question, sir.
- 2 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 3 Q. Okay. And we are going to get into this
- 4 later on. It is my understanding that -- was it Petty
- 5 Officer Mondrala? Was he a petty officer back then?
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. Was a break-in coxswain when this
- 8 incident occurred?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. And from reading this document, I am
- 11 understanding that Lieutenant Bell would allow for
- 12 break-in coxswains to take over the -- over the vessel
- 13 during missions and operations, is that -- is that
- 14 correct?
- 15 A. That is correct.
- 16 Q. Prior to Lieutenant Bell taking over SPI
- 17 Station, were break-in coxswains allowed to operate a
- 18 vessel during -- during missions or patrols?
- 19 A. I am having trouble understanding the
- 20 question.
- Q. Okay. And I will rephrase it.
- 22 A. Okay.
- 23 Q. Did the -- when Lieutenant Bell took over
- 24 the station --
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. -- were break-in coxswains given more
- 2 margin to operate vessels while they were on the water
- 3 or did it remain the same?
- 4 A. I don't -- I don't feel like it changed.
- 5 It was on a training-by-training basis and who needed
- 6 what experience.
- 7 Q. Because as "the previous command did not
- 8 allow break-ins to be on any operations missions."
- 9 When he says "break-ins" that includes break-in
- 10 coxswains?
- 11 A. Yes, sir. I believe what this statement
- 12 is talking about is, when we have offshore patrols,
- 13 there's a specific mission that goes down and there
- 14 are specific individuals who hold specific
- 15 qualifications that have to maintain that
- 16 qualification at all times. And so they have specific
- 17 positions that have -- on the vessel when they are
- 18 playing out that particular mission during offshore
- 19 patrols.
- 20 Q. So this statement wouldn't apply as much
- 21 to the Brownsville ship channel?
- 22 A. No, sir.
- 23 Q. Thank you for clarifying that.
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Let's go briefly through a statement by

- 1 Lieutenant Bell. I want to talk a little bit more --
- 2 I want to shift gears and talk a little bit more about
- 3 the intel regarding undocumented aliens in the ship
- 4 channel per this document, this interview of
- 5 Lieutenant Bell. Okay.
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. It is on Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13292,
- 8 U.S. Bates Stamp 4420. It says, "If a migrant is
- 9 swimming within the channel, it is treated as a PIW
- 10 case." That is person in water case?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 0. Is that correct?
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 Q. And Lieutenant Bell says that the "shrimp
- 15 basin, Zapata boat ramp, and bluff areas are the three
- 16 well-known areas for migrant crossings; but again,
- 17 they utilize the entire Brownsville ship channel." Is
- 18 that correct?
- 19 A. That is correct.
- 20 Q. Is that something that you were
- 21 personally aware of at the time of this incident,
- 22 April 23rd of 2015, that the Brownsville ship channel
- 23 was a place regularly used by migrant crossings?
- 24 A. Yes, sir.
- 25 Q. That being undocumented aliens?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. I am going to read from the following
- 3 page, Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13293, U.S. Bates Stamp
- 4 4421. "I hold a crewman" -- "I hold a crewman qual.
- 5 I have only been underway for about 8 hours at night
- 6 this currency, but I am usually underway more often.
- 7 With respect to my experience on the Brownsville ship
- 8 channel "and my perception of the patrols within the"
- 9 Brownsville ship channel normally, clutch ahead the
- 10 entire" Brownsville ship channel.
- 11 What does -- what does he mean by saying
- 12 "clutch ahead the entire" Brownsville ship channel?
- 13 A. It just means that the engines are
- 14 slightly engaged.
- 15 Q. Approximately, what -- how fast would the
- 16 vessel be going in nautical miles or knots?
- 17 A. Knots?
- 18 O. Knots. Yes.
- 19 A. Be about four to six knots.
- 20 Q. "Given the purpose of the mission
- 21 (looking for illegal activity) and considering the
- 22 known hot spots for activity, clutch ahead speed or
- 23 just drifting in the middle of the channel in the
- 24 vicinity of three known hot spots is appropriate." Do
- 25 you agree with that statement?

- 1 A. I agree that it depends on the situation.
- Q. It says, "Considering the known hot spots
- 3 for activity." In other words, are you aware that
- 4 these areas were hot spots for illegal alien
- 5 crossings?
- 6 A. I was aware that the entire ship channel
- 7 was a crossing for illegal aliens.
- Q. And so when Lieutenant Bell says clutch
- 9 speed he is saying that four to five knots is
- 10 appropriate in the Brownsville ship channel, correct?
- 11 A. That is what he feels. Yes.
- 12 Q. Bottom of the page. "We have been
- 13 briefed by Intel that migrants use trash bags, floats,
- 14 wood, and anything else that they can get their hands
- 15 on and use for flotation. Since the accident, I made
- 16 it clear to the Station personnel that anything and
- 17 everything should be reported. If they run into a
- 18 float on the Brownsville ship channel "it is required
- 19 it be reported appropriately."
- Do you agree with this statement, do
- 21 illegal aliens, undocumented aliens, use all sorts of
- 22 devices to cross Brownsville ship channel?
- 23 A. I agree.
- Q. That would include floats?
- 25 A. Agree.

- 1 0. Inner tubes?
- 2 A. I believe anything they could.
- Q. Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13294, U.S. Bates
- 4 4422. At the bottom of the page. There have been
- 5 real issues with Mondrala since I reported to the
- 6 station. Although, his personality presents itself as
- 7 a standoff attitude, I don't think he means any malice
- 8 by it. Did you --
- 9 MS. DELEMARRE: Could you read that
- 10 again, please. I think you misread it.
- 11 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 12 O. Sure. "There have not been real issues
- 13 with Mondrala since I reported to Station. Although
- 14 his personality presents itself as a 'stand off'
- 15 attitude, I don't think he means any malice by it." I
- 16 can thank you for correcting me. Do you know when
- 17 Mondrala arrived to SPI Station?
- 18 A. Probably about a year after I did.
- 19 Q. Do you know any -- or is it in your
- 20 opinion that Mondrala had a standoff attitude? Would
- 21 you agree with that statement?
- A. Not in my opinion. No.
- Q. Okay. I believe I have already attached
- 24 that as your -- as an exhibit to your deposition.
- 25 Let's go ahead and move on.

- 1 (Exhibit No. 3 was marked.)
- 2 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 3 Q. The next document, Petty Officer Rae,
- 4 will be your qualification timeline. I just want
- 5 to -- briefly want to go through this document. Do
- 6 you have a copy of your qualification timeline in
- 7 front of you, Petty Officer Rae?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And I am projecting it on the screen, as
- 10 well, as you can see this -- it says, Qualification
- 11 Timelines.
- 12 A. Correct.
- Q. Will you come down to Number 3. It says,
- 14 "The first qualification that you will be required to
- 15 achieve in a 33' SPC-LE Coxswain."
- 16 Let me read that again. "The first
- 17 qualification that you will be required to achieve is
- 18 33'" SPC "coxswain." What does that mean?
- 19 A. So that means the first coxing
- 20 qualification that I would go for is for the 33-foot.
- Q. Were you certified as a coxswain on any
- 22 vessel prior to this time?
- A. I was not.
- Q. Not on the 24-foot shallow?
- 25 A. No, sir.

- 1 Q. When you get qualified as coxswain, does
- 2 that automatically -- does that -- do you -- do you
- 3 keep that position as coxswain on each vessel or do
- 4 you have to achieve coxswain per vessel?
- 5 A. Per vessel.
- 6 Q. "You will be given until" January 23rd,
- 7 2015 "for this qualification." Is that your
- 8 understanding that you were given until
- 9 January 23rd --
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 O. -- to achieve coxswain?
- 12 Okay. And then after that, you would get
- 13 qualified on the 45-foot as a coxswain. How much --
- 14 do you know how much time you were given to -- to
- 15 become certified as coxswain? Was that 90 days?
- 16 A. I believe initially it was six months,
- 17 and then --
- 18 Q. The memorandum came out January 13, 2015,
- 19 is that correct?
- 20 A. That is correct. That is what the date
- 21 says up here.
- Q. Okay. When it says that you were given
- 23 until January 23rd, does that mean you were given ten
- 24 days to qualify or not necessarily?
- 25 A. For my understanding, this was the person

- 1 who replaced the TPO that was current, the one that
- 2 Mr. Bell spoke of in his statement previously. So
- 3 this was their first attempts to revamp the training
- 4 program correctly and issue out new guidelines for all
- 5 members.
- 6 Q. So just correct me if I am mistaken but
- 7 this doesn't mean you were given ten days to qualify
- 8 as -- to train for coxswain; in other words, you had
- 9 been training already for six months?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. And this document basically set a
- 12 deadline for you to complete that training?
- 13 A. This was the document that had the formal
- 14 documentation of my completion date.
- 15 O. Okay. Can I have that document back? I
- 16 don't want to clutter you with documents. If I can
- 17 have that one, also.
- 18 (Exhibit No. 4 was marked.)
- 19 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 20 Q. The next document I am going to give you,
- 21 Petty Officer Rae, is Exhibit Number 4, which is an
- 22 interview I believe that you gave on May 12th of 2015.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Counsel.
- 24 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 25 Q. Do you have that document in front of

- 1 you?
- 2 A. I do.
- 3 Q. Can you verify that that is the interview
- 4 that you gave as part of this investigation?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Okay. And is that your signature at the
- 7 end of this document?
- 8 A. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. And I will represent to you that the
- 10 document up on the screen is an exact duplicate of
- 11 that exhibit. Okay?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Except for the
- 13 highlighting.
- MS. LEONARD: Except for the
- 15 highlighting.
- 16 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 17 Q. Except for the highlighting. There are
- 18 some highlights. The copy you have I believe does not
- 19 have highlights?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 Q. You will be happy I am using highlights.
- 22 It will go a lot faster.
- So, again, it says here that you reported
- 24 to Station South Padre Island September 2013. That is
- 25 correct, right?

- 1 A. Correct.
- Q. You stated that earlier. And then you
- 3 state here that -- that you missed your qualification
- 4 of coxswain, which was scheduled for January 23rd. Is
- 5 that an accurate statement, you missed your
- 6 qualification deadline?
- 7 A. I did.
- 8 Q. And that was -- was that due in part of
- 9 the fact that your wife was pregnant or was it more
- 10 so -- was it more so related to the fact that there
- 11 just wasn't enough time for you to complete your
- 12 training?
- 13 A. No. It was due to the fact that my wife
- 14 was pregnant and then when she had the baby, I was on
- 15 paternal leave.
- 16 Q. Okay. So and it says here in this
- 17 document, "I eventually got my coxswain qual on
- 18 March 3rd." Does that mean that you were certified as
- 19 a coxswain on the 33-foot SPC, on March 3rd of 2015?
- 20 A. Correct.
- Q. And for purposes of timeline, March 13th
- 22 would have been approximately a month-and-a-half prior
- 23 to this incident of April 24, 2015, is that correct?
- 24 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form. It is
- 25 March 3rd on the document, not 13.

- 1 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. I am sorry. Yes. Correct. March 3rd.
- 3 That is about a month-and-a-half prior to the
- 4 incident?
- 5 A. Sounds about right.
- 6 Q. Okay. So just to clarify, when this
- 7 incident occurred, on the Brownsville ship channel,
- 8 with Patricia Garcia, you were the coxswain on the
- 9 33-foot vessel, correct?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. And you had been certified as coxswain
- 12 for about 45 days?
- 13 A. About a month-and-a-half. Yes.
- Q. About a month-and-a-half. Okay. And you
- 15 were the only person that was certified as coxswain on
- 16 that vessel on the date of this incident?
- 17 A. That is correct.
- 18 O. What does it mean to be break-in
- 19 coxswain?
- 20 A. So he is in the process of still
- 21 completing his training.
- 22 O. And that would be Mondrala was a break-in
- 23 coxswain?
- A. Mondrala was a break-in coxswain.
- 25 Q. On April 23rd, 2015?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. But he wouldn't have the ability to take
- 3 the vessel under his command without you -- without a
- 4 certified coxswain onboard, correct?
- 5 A. That is correct.
- 6 Q. The night of this incident, would you be
- 7 the person best suited to navigate or to operate this
- 8 vessel as coxswain?
- 9 A. I was the person in charge.
- 10 Q. May I have that document, Pretty Officer
- 11 Rae. Thank you.
- 12 (Exhibit No. 5 was marked.)
- 13 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 14 O. The next document will be labelled Rae's
- 15 Exhibit Number 5, and it is excerpts from the, Boat
- 16 Crew Members Seamanship Manual. And, again, I am
- 17 going to use the projector so that we all can see what
- 18 I am referencing.
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And I do have a hard copy here of the
- 21 excerpts. The manual I believe is a few hundred pages
- 22 long. I have only taken out the parts that we need
- 23 for today's deposition. And I am going to call out
- 24 just briefly the plaintiff Bates stamp numbers for the
- 25 record followed by the U.S. Bates stamp numbers.

- 1 Okay?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. So the Bates stamp -- the plaintiffs'
- 4 Bates stamp numbers are as follows -- I am just going
- 5 to call out the numbers -- 12115, Bates Stamp 12173,
- 6 Bates Stamp 12175.
- 7 MS. LEONARD: Javier, that is the front
- 8 and back-sided. Are you calling out the front sided?
- 9 MR. VILLARREAL: The front side. Yes.
- 10 Just the Bates stamps.
- 11 MS. LEONARD: Okay.
- 12 MR. VILLARREAL: Not through, just --
- 13 MS. LEONARD: Yes. But the copy you have
- 14 is front and back side. I didn't know if you were
- 15 calling on the Bates number that is both on the front
- 16 side of the page or the back side of the page.
- MR. VILLARREAL: I am calling out the
- 18 Bates stamps that we are going to use.
- 19 MS. LEONARD: Got it.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Yes. Okay. Bates Stamp
- 21 12175. Bates Stamp 12176. Bates Stamp 12177. Bates
- 22 Stamp 12178. Bates Stamp 12179. Bates Stamp 12180.
- 23 Bates Stamp 12181. Are you okay? Bates Stamp 12185.
- 24 Bates Stamp 12186. Bates Stamp 12233. Bates Stamp
- 25 12234. Bates Stamp 12236. Bates Stamp 12237. Bates

- 1 Stamp 12239. And Bates Stamp 12240. So they are all
- 2 in one place on the record.
- I am going to call out now, as a courtesy
- 4 to the U.S. Coast Guard, the U.S. Coast Guard Bates
- 5 stamp number. Would you like for me to do that,
- 6 Ms. Delemarre?
- 7 MS. DELEMARRE: If you will give me a
- 8 copy of that document at some point after this depo,
- 9 then I am okay with you not calling those numbers out.
- 10 MR. VILLARREAL: Okay. May I do so when
- 11 I return back home?
- MS. DELEMARRE: You may.
- MR. VILLARREAL: All right. So we will
- 14 go ahead and proceed, Counsel.
- 15 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 16 Q. Petty Officer Rae, can you read the title
- 17 of the front page on that -- on Exhibit Number -- I
- 18 believe it is Exhibit Number 5, correct?
- 19 A. That is correct. Exhibit Number 5. It
- 20 is the Boat Crew Seamanship Manual.
- Q. And the bottom of the page says,
- 22 September 2003?
- 23 A. That is correct.
- Q. Now, I will represent to you that the
- 25 U.S. Coast Guard, through your attorney, has produced

- 1 these documents as relevant to this case. Is this the
- 2 manual that you -- that was used as part of your
- 3 training, the U.S. Coast Guard?
- 4 A. This is one of the manuals. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. And, again, you have excerpts of the
- 6 manual in front of you, which I have shared with --
- 7 which I will provide a copy to defense counsel. I
- 8 want to turn your attention to Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp
- 9 Number 12173. And I have a highlighted copy of that
- 10 on the projector if you want to find it that way on
- 11 your hard copy. Do you have your place on the hard
- 12 copy?
- 13 A. I do have my place.
- Q. Okay. It says here on this document that
- 15 there are three basic boat crew positions on Coast
- 16 Guard boats, first one being coxswain, then engineer,
- 17 then crew member. Do you agree with that statement?
- 18 A. I do, to an extent.
- 19 Q. Can you --
- 20 A. Now --
- 21 Q. Can you explain yourself?
- 22 A. Not all Coast Guard vessels are allotted
- 23 an engineer. So we don't at all times have an
- 24 engineer on all vessels.
- Q. What does -- what does the engineer do,

- 1 just briefly?
- 2 A. Depending on the vessel, the engineer
- 3 will take care of basic engineering issues or anything
- 4 having to do with the engines if they start having
- 5 problems.
- 6 Q. Okay. Is there an engineer assigned to
- 7 the 33-foot SPC vessel?
- 8 A. We do not have engineers assigned to
- 9 them.
- 10 Q. And, obviously, there is a coxswain,
- 11 correct?
- 12 A. There is a coxswain.
- Q. Are there crew members on the 33-foot
- 14 SPC?
- 15 A. Yes, sir. The crewmen on some of the
- 16 smaller platforms will kind of fill that void of the
- 17 engineer space or the engineer's position.
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, when -- we agree that when
- 19 I -- when I am referencing the 33-foot SPC-LE, we are
- 20 talking of the sort of vessel that was involved in
- 21 this incident, April 23rd, 2015, correct?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. What positions can a crew member fill in
- 24 for the engineer that aren't specifically just for
- 25 engineers?

- 1 A. Basic knowledge of what to do in case of,
- 2 for example, the vessel -- the engine catches on fire,
- 3 the basic casualties to do that, for losing fuel
- 4 pressure, the know how of procedures to mitigate that
- 5 situation.
- 6 Q. I want to bring your attention to
- 7 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 12175. You have a copy of it
- 8 on the projector, Petty Officer Rae.
- 9 A. I have my place.
- 10 Q. Okay. Description of boat crew member.
- 11 It says, "Crew members safely perform their duties
- 12 under the supervision of a coxswain." Do you agree
- 13 with that statement?
- 14 A. I do.
- 15 Q. So I guess my point is: When you are on
- 16 that vessel as coxswain, you have got the highest rank
- 17 on the vessel?
- 18 A. I do.
- 19 Q. And so the crew members are -- you
- 20 basically assign the crew members their duties,
- 21 correct?
- 22 A. I do.
- Q. Will you please come down to Bates
- 24 Stamp -- Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 12176. There
- 25 is a copy on the projector screen. And if you can

- 1 look at the coxswain description.
- 2 A. I have my place.
- 3 Q. I am going to read the highlighted
- 4 portion on the screen. "Coast Guard boats underway
- 5 must have a coxswain onboard who is certified by the
- 6 Unit Commander to operate that particular type of
- 7 boat." You were certified as a coxswain on the
- 8 33-foot SPC on the date of this incident, April 23rd,
- 9 2015, is that correct?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 O. However, we talked about this earlier,
- 12 you had been certified for about 45 days. Is that an
- 13 accurate statement?
- 14 A. That is an accurate statement.
- 15 O. Before we move on, the -- what are the
- 16 responsibilities of a break-in coxswain?
- 17 A. The responsibilities of the break-in
- 18 coxswain would be to adhere to what the coxswain tells
- 19 them. So a break-in coxswain essentially is still
- 20 filling a crew member's position under the watch
- 21 performing -- maybe performing, depending on the
- 22 situation -- some of the coxswain's positions but it
- 23 is still under the direct supervision of the coxswain.
- Q. And I have been saying coxswain this
- 25 whole time. It is coxswain?

- 1 A. Coxswain. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. So at the end of the day, who is in
- 3 charge of the vessel, the coxswain or the break-in
- 4 coxswain?
- 5 A. The coxswain is in charge of the vessel.
- 6 Q. The person in command of the vessel would
- 7 be you?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 O. Even if the break-in coxswain is
- 10 operating the vessel?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. The next page, Bates Stamp Number --
- 13 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 12177. B.8, Knowledge
- 14 and Performance Skills. Does this section pertain to
- 15 the knowledge and performance skills of a coxswain?
- 16 A. Yes. It does.
- 17 Q. Highlighted portion says, "Demonstrating
- 18 boat handling skills to safely and prudently control
- 19 the movement of a boat while underway." Do you agree
- 20 with that statement?
- 21 A. I do.
- 22 Q. "Understanding the principles of risk
- 23 management and incorporating them into the
- 24 decision-making process. These principles include
- 25 detection, identification, evaluation, and mitigation

- 1 or control risk as part of making "-- "making
- 2 decisions." For example, "slow to safe speeds in a
- 3 restricted visibility, cast off a tow because the
- 4 assisted vessel is losing stability, speed and how to
- 5 maneuver to avoid a whale strike."
- 6 So part of -- part of your knowledge and
- 7 performance skills as coxswain is to make risk
- 8 analysis and operate your vessel accordingly?
- 9 A. And evaluate the situation. Yes.
- 10 Q. And evaluate the situation. Okay. Does
- 11 that mean you make adjustments in how a mission or
- 12 control is conducted according to your risk analysis?
- 13 A. I can.
- 14 Q. Would one of those factors include the
- 15 speed of the vessel?
- 16 A. Yes, sir.
- 17 O. And does -- is one of those factors the
- 18 visibility on a particular day or night?
- 19 A. It can include that.
- Q. And this is part of your -- your training
- 21 as certification as coxswain, correct?
- 22 A. This is correct.
- Q. So far you agree with this, what we are
- 24 reading on the screen, correct?
- 25 A. Uh-huh. Yes. Yes, sir.

- 1 O. I want to turn your attention to -- let's
- 2 see. Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 12178, Lookout Watch.
- 3 Are you on that page?
- 4 A. I am on that page. Yes.
- 5 Q. C.1, Description. The navigational
- 6 rules, international, inland, "states that 'every
- 7 vessel shall at all times maintain a proper lookout by
- 8 sight and hearing as well as by all available means
- 9 appropriate in the prevailing circumstances and
- 10 conditions, so as to make a full appraisal of the
- 11 situation and " the risks -- the risks of the
- 12 collision. Do you agree with that statement?
- 13 A. I do.
- 0. What does that mean?
- 15 A. That means that at all times that I will
- 16 make sure that there is somebody assigned to be a
- 17 lookout and that those individuals are using all
- 18 available means including myself.
- 19 O. Okay. And lookout for what? Obstacles?
- 20 Vessels?
- 21 A. For vessels, for -- a lookout just in
- 22 general, anything that we may see, hear or --
- Q. What about a lookout for anything that
- 24 could potentially come in contact with the vessel?
- 25 A. That is --

- 1 0. That is also included in this section?
- 2 A. That is also included.
- 3 Q. The following page. That is Plaintiffs'
- 4 Bates Stamp 12179. Top of the page. Assign and
- 5 Station. "Coxswains must assign" a "station lookout
- 6 properly in order to comply with the requirement noted
- 7 above." What does that statement mean?
- 8 A. So in regards to the above statement,
- 9 this is just giving an example of how the coxswain
- 10 should apply the lookout assignments.
- 11 Q. Okay. In other words, it is your job, as
- 12 the pilot in command of that vessel or person in
- 13 command of that vessel, to make sure that there is
- 14 proper lookouts, correct?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. You can't say it is somebody else's
- 17 responsibility, it is just -- it is solely your
- 18 responsibility to assign people to that duty?
- 19 A. Everybody at all times on a vessel knows
- 20 that they are lookout. That is even a part of a crew
- 21 member's -- a crew member's description. That is one
- 22 of their jobs is to hold a lookout. So everybody at
- 23 all times will have a lookout. And I oversee those
- 24 lookouts. So I can insure that the individuals will
- 25 have lookouts and they will do their job but everybody

- 1 at all times will be a lookout.
- Q. I want to turn your attention to the
- 3 next, Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 12180. Lookout
- 4 Positioning. And there are six steps on this page.
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And, again, this relates, I believe,
- 7 directly with lookouts, correct?
- 8 A. Correct. Correct.
- 9 Q. Step Number 1, "Choose a boat speed that
- 10 enables lookouts to effectively and safely perform
- 11 their duties." Do you agree with that statement?
- 12 A. I do.
- Q. Well, how does boat speed, how does that
- 14 correlate with the ability of someone to be a -- to do
- 15 a lookout? Does that affect someone's ability to
- 16 perform a watch or a lookout?
- 17 A. I believe it does.
- 18 Q. In what manner, can you explain that?
- 19 A. Just depending on the speed you are
- 20 going, what a person may be able to see or not see.
- 21 Q. The closest example that I can think of
- 22 is if -- if I am driving down the highway at 30 miles
- 23 per hour, I have a better chance of looking at the
- 24 landscape or catching more detail in the road than if
- 25 I am doing, you know, 70 miles down -- down the

- 1 freeway. Is that similar when you are driving a boat?
- 2 Is it -- is it easier to catch or to see what is in
- 3 front of you, to your sides if you are going slower
- 4 rather than faster?
- 5 A. Yes. I feel like it does depending on
- 6 the circumstances.
- 7 Q. Okay. Generally speaking, does going
- 8 slower on a vessel enable a person doing a lookout to
- 9 do a better job?
- 10 A. I think --
- 11 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 12 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Sir, you can answer.
- MS. DELEMARRE: You can answer.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I think it depends on the
- 16 person. If they can see at all times they are going
- 17 to provide lookouts, provide what they see on there.
- 18 We have all available means that we have possible on
- 19 that vessel at that time for whatever the circumstance
- 20 is to maintain the best proper lookout that we can.
- 21 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. I am going to direct you now to Page
- 23 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 12181. Lookout
- 24 Equipment. And I will read from this document. Are
- 25 you on that document? It is Bates Stamp 12181.

- 1 A. It doesn't appear that I have that page
- 2 here.
- Q. Okay.
- 4 A. It goes from 0 to 5.
- 5 O. Can I borrow that?
- 6 MR. VILLARREAL: Do you need to take a
- 7 break?
- 8 THE WITNESS: If you don't mind, I would
- 9 like to take a break.
- 10 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are going off the
- 11 record at 11:06 a.m.
- 12 (Recess taken.)
- 13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
- 14 video record at 11:15 a.m. Counsel may proceed.
- 15 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 16 Q. We are back on the record, Petty Officer
- 17 Rae, after a five-minute break. And I believe you
- 18 have now in front of you, as part of Exhibit Number 5,
- 19 Pages Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 12181. Is that
- 20 correct?
- 21 A. That is correct. I have it.
- Q. Would you mind just confirming, is that
- 23 Exhibit Number 5 that you have in front of you? It is
- 24 on the front of the page.
- 25 A. That is correct.

- 1 Q. And I will call your attention to the top
- 2 of the page. And I will read it out. C.5, Lookout
- 3 Equipment. "Standing a proper lookout watch means
- 4 using all available equipment to improve chance of
- 5 early detection. These items include binoculars,
- 6 sunglasses, and night vision equipment." Do you agree
- 7 with that statement?
- 8 A. I do.
- 9 Q. Next highlighted portion, "The use of
- 10 night vision equipment increases the chance of
- 11 detecting objects in the dark." Can you explain that?
- 12 How does night-vision equipment help you?
- 13 A. The night-vision equipment can just give
- 14 you a clearer picture at night of what you can see.
- 15 O. Okay. I will continue reading. "This
- 16 equipment easily detects even the faintest source of
- 17 light. They can also be very useful when looking for
- 18 an unlit object if there is sufficient background
- 19 lighting. Care should be taken when using this
- 20 equipment, since pointing it at a bright light might
- 21 diminish" the "night vision and damage the equipment."
- 22 Do you agree with this statement?
- 23 A. I do.
- Q. And so do night-vision goggles, do they
- 25 take the ambient light and magnify it, if you know?

- 1 A. I am not -- I am not sure.
- 2 Q. Night vision, does that mean thermal
- 3 imaging or -- in other words, it detects heat? Or do
- 4 you know if it is something else that it is using?
- 5 A. It is infrared, and it can detect heat
- 6 and transmit it back.
- 7 Q. Now, can you use -- when would you use
- 8 night-vision equipment? Would you use it when you are
- 9 underway while operating a vessel or does the vessel
- 10 have to be stopped?
- 11 A. The vessel doesn't have to be stopped.
- 12 Q. And the night-vision equipment is
- 13 something that goes over your eyes?
- 14 A. We don't have anything that goes over our
- 15 eyes. We have a handheld that you can put up to your
- 16 eye, single.
- 17 Q. In other words, it is not -- it is not a
- 18 piece of equipment that is attached to the vessel, it
- 19 is something that is more for personal use?
- 20 A. We have stuff that is of personal use,
- 21 and some vessels in the Coast Guard are outfitted with
- 22 a system that has a camera that does a similar --
- Q. And that would be the FLIR?
- 24 A. The FLIR, MarFLIR.
- 25 Q. MarFLIR. Would that be night-vision

- 1 equipment?
- 2 A. Yes, sir.
- 3 Q. And we will get to that in a little
- 4 while. I want to bring your attention to Plaintiffs'
- 5 Bates Stamp Number 12185. And the portion that I want
- 6 you to look at, it says on the page, Night Lookout
- 7 Watch. Are you on that page?
- 8 A. I am on that page.
- 9 Q. C.112 (sic) Description. I will read
- 10 that. "Although the duties for day and night lookout
- 11 are the same, safety and caution during night watches
- 12 are especially important." Do you agree with that
- 13 statement?
- 14 A. I do.
- 15 O. Is it harder or more difficult to do a
- 16 lookout at night than it is during the day?
- 17 A. I think it depends on the situation.
- 18 Q. Well, it says here, Caution during the
- 19 night watches are especially important. Do you
- 20 believe that they are especially important?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Why is that?
- 23 A. It is because of the reduced lighting.
- Q. Which means it is harder to see with your
- 25 bear eyes at night, correct?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. "Though it might be easier to acquire a
- 3 contact on the horizon at night because of its " --
- 4 "because of its navigation lights, it's obviously more
- 5 difficult to pick up unlighted objects such as rocks,
- 6 shoals, and buoys." Do you agree with that statement?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. In other words, there are objects in the
- 9 water that you could come in contact that are not
- 10 lighted or that are not lit, correct?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. So nighttime lookouts would be harder to
- 13 spot these objects than daytime lookouts, correct?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. "Eyes respond slower at night and pick up
- 16 moving objects more readily than a fixed object." Do
- 17 you agree that eyes respond slower at night?
- 18 A. I agree.
- 19 Q. So, in general, do we agree that lookouts
- 20 at night are a little bit more difficult than lookouts
- 21 during the day?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. The next page, C.15, Night Scanning. Do
- 24 you see that on your document in front of you?
- 25 A. I do.

- 1 Q. I will read that out loud. "As a night
- 2 lookout, scan the horizon in a series of small sectors
- 3 allowing eyes to adjust to each. When looking at an
- 4 object, look all around it, not directly at it." Do
- 5 you agree with that statement so far?
- 6 A. I do.
- 7 Q. Why would you not look at an object
- 8 directly at night but, rather, perhaps use your
- 9 peripheral vision?
- 10 A. Because you can strain your eyes trying
- 11 to concentrate on that one -- that specific item and
- 12 if you can look around, kind of keep your vision
- 13 going, you can use your peripherals to see what is
- 14 going on around you.
- 15 Q. Do you -- do you know whether the
- 16 periphery of the eye, the cornea, is more sensitive to
- 17 light than the center of the eye?
- 18 A. I am not sure on the anatomy of the eye
- 19 in that instance.
- 20 Q. You have never been in a conversation or
- 21 in a classroom setting talking about the anatomy of
- 22 the eye and how night vision affects it?
- 23 A. I am aware of how night vision is
- 24 affecting --
- 25 Q. The eye?

- 1 A. -- how it can affect the eye.
- Q. And we are talking about night vision
- 3 without any equipment, correct?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. So, again, having read this and agreeing
- 6 with this, do you agree, in general, that scanning or
- 7 looking for objects at night is generally harder than
- 8 looking for objects during the day because of the --
- 9 just because there is less light? Do you agree with
- 10 that?
- 11 A. I agree.
- 12 Q. I am going to bring your attention now to
- 13 a different page, Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp
- 14 Number 12233. What is situational awareness, Petty
- 15 Officer Rae?
- 16 A. Situational awareness is the awareness of
- 17 what is going on around you at all times, being able
- 18 to be aware of what is going on around you and the
- 19 different circumstances.
- Q. Does situational awareness encompass
- 21 knowing your exact position?
- 22 A. Knowing where you are. Correct.
- 23 Q. In relation to everything else?
- A. Correct.
- 25 Q. And are there instruments onboard the

- 1 vessel that help you ascertain your exact location at
- 2 any given time?
- 3 A. There are.
- 4 Q. I will bring your attention to the
- 5 highlighted portion on this page. Step 1, "The
- 6 coxswain provides the mission coordinator and the crew
- 7 with mission status, " current operations and perceived
- 8 location. What does that mean?
- 9 A. So that is the coxswain letting the crew
- 10 be aware of what the mission is, what we were doing or
- 11 what might be going on out there.
- 12 Q. Now, I will remind you, we are under the
- 13 section of situational awareness.
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 O. Does this mean that the coxswain is the
- 16 one ultimately in charge of telling everybody else
- 17 onboard where the vessel is at all times?
- 18 A. No. Everybody has that ability to be
- 19 able to see where they are at all times.
- 20 Q. Okay. But the situational awareness or
- 21 the exact location of the vessel, ultimately that
- information falls on the coxswain or on somebody else?
- 23 A. I don't think that that applies to
- 24 anybody in specifically. If someone calls us via
- 25 radio asking for our position, anybody at any time has

- 1 liberty to disclose the information of where the
- 2 position is.
- 3 Q. The following page. Under, Coxswain
- 4 Responsibilities. I will read. Are you on that page?
- 5 A. I am.
- 6 Q. "The coxswain shall: Not get underway
- 7 without an understanding of the mission objective, the
- 8 known risks, and a plan of action." Do you agree with
- 9 that statement?
- 10 A. I do.
- 11 Q. What does that mean in general terms or
- in laymen's terms?
- 13 A. That means that I will insure that I tell
- 14 the crew and discuss with the crew what the mission is
- 15 going to be.
- 16 Q. And does that mean that you have to
- 17 consider into your mission the risks that are out
- 18 there before -- before embarking on your mission?
- 19 A. Any risks that could apply to the
- 20 situation. Yes.
- 21 Q. That would include weather, for example?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 Q. That would be objects -- the possibility
- 24 of objects in the water?
- 25 A. Potentially.

- 1 Q. The potential of running aground?
- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. Those are just a few of the factors to
- 4 name a few, right? Is that correct?
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. On that same page, B.10, Coxswain
- 7 Responsibilities. Highlighted portion says,
- 8 "Consciously weigh the risks versus the gains.
- 9 Implement the best contingency or action to address
- 10 the situation." Do you agree with that statement?
- 11 A. I do.
- 12 Q. What does that mean in layman's terms?
- 13 How do you weight the risks versus the gains and then
- 14 implement it into your -- into your plan?
- 15 A. So for whatever the situation is, what
- 16 the risk may entail, what we might gain from that and
- 17 being able to discuss that with your crew and then
- 18 continued on to implement the best plans to address
- 19 that situation. So at any time if anything seems like
- 20 it changes and what the risk versus the gain is, I can
- 21 discuss that with my crew.
- 22 O. So does this mean that circumstances
- 23 change as risks change, there is adjustments made in
- 24 the operation of the vessel, does that include that?
- 25 A. There can be. Yes.

- 1 Q. In other words, there is not one set way
- 2 of conducting a mission, it varies depending on the
- 3 risks?
- 4 A. It does vary.
- 5 Q. I will bring your attention to
- 6 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 12236. Are you on that
- 7 page?
- 8 A. I am.
- 9 Q. C.1, Four Rules of Risk Management. "To
- 10 use the risk management process correctly, the team
- 11 must follow four rules." Are you familiar with these
- 12 four rules, Petty Officer Rae?
- 13 A. I am familiar with them.
- Q. Did you study these rules when you went
- 15 through -- through training with the U.S. Coast Guard?
- 16 A. I have seen these rules before through
- 17 training.
- 18 Q. Can you read out Rule Number 1, please,
- 19 just the highlighted portion, if you would like, or
- 20 the whole thing. Whatever you want to --
- 21 A. "Integrate risk management into mission
- 22 planning and execution."
- Q. What does that mean in laymen's terms?
- A. So to be able to discuss what is going to
- 25 go into the planning process and the execution, what

- 1 risks may be and then how to properly manage such
- 2 risks.
- 3 Q. Can you read Rule Number 2?
- 4 A. "Accept no unnecessary risks." Or risk.
- 5 Risks.
- 6 Q. Okay. I guess that is pretty
- 7 self-explanatory. Can you give us an example of,
- 8 like, an unnecessary risk?
- 9 A. If the weather is out of the parameters
- 10 for the vessel and we need to respond to something but
- it would be more unsafe to get the boat away from the
- 12 pier at that point.
- Q. Can you read out Rule Number 3?
- 14 A. "Make risk decisions at an appropriate
- 15 level. Many times mishaps occur because the level of
- 16 risk is not perceived by an individual."
- 17 Q. What does that mean in laymen's terms?
- 18 A. So being able to at the appropriate level
- 19 would be myself. I can make the risks -- or the
- 20 decisions. And making sure that you do it so to
- 21 insure that a mishap wouldn't happen.
- Q. Okay. The first bullet point says,
- 23 "Understanding of risk is highly dependent upon
- 24 technical knowledge and expertise."
- 25 A. Correct.

- 1 Q. While you are planning a mission, does it
- 2 matter for purposes of risk assessment the -- your
- 3 level of experience or expertise as coxswain?
- 4 A. At that point, when I hold the
- 5 certification, that instates that the command has full
- 6 confidence and competence in me to carry out those
- 7 abilities of a coxswain and at that point I am pretty
- 8 much in direct reflection of the command. So by this
- 9 point, holding the certification, it -- I don't feel
- 10 like it should matter, your experience level and the
- 11 straight certification, if you have the --
- 12 Q. So you don't give yourself personal
- 13 limits? Would it be fair to say that you were a newly
- 14 certified coxswain --
- 15 A. Uh-huh.
- 16 Q. -- with 45 days -- being certified
- 17 45 days prior to this incident?
- 18 A. I would have -- I can say that there
- 19 could be some personal limitations that I would have.
- 20 But some personal limitations can coincide with the
- 21 actual limitations of the coxswain for said platform
- 22 and for various mission and the abilities. But as per
- 23 part of a lot of those situations, that is all taking
- 24 place in a training process to receive that
- 25 certification.

- 1 Q. Can you read out Rule Number 4, please?
- 2 A. "Accept the risks if benefit outweighs
- 3 cost. Eliminating unnecessary risk leaves risk that
- 4 is either acceptable or unacceptable for a mission
- 5 accomplishment."
- 6 0. What does that mean?
- 7 A. So anything that is unnecessary to get
- 8 underway or to move the vessel for or to put your crew
- 9 in danger, you shouldn't -- you don't have to engage
- 10 in that if you feel like that is out of your
- 11 limitations at that point and you need to assess that
- 12 if the -- it may endanger more than you will get out
- 13 of it.
- 14 Q. Would you agree, basically, that there is
- 15 some aspect -- if there is an unnecessary risk you are
- 16 taking during one of your patrols, then that is --
- 17 that is something that should probably be eliminated,
- 18 unnecessary risks?
- 19 A. Any unnecessary risks that we can
- 20 eliminate from a point of origin, we can take time to
- 21 do so, to discuss that.
- 22 Q. If they are not essential to your patrol
- 23 or mission, then they are probably unnecessary? If
- 24 that risk is not -- is not essential to you carrying
- 25 out your mission, then it is probably an unnecessary

- 1 risk?
- 2 A. (Witness nodding head.)
- 3 Q. Do you agree with that?
- 4 A. I would agree with that.
- 5 Q. Let's go to the next page. We are almost
- 6 done with the -- this is my last section for the
- 7 rules, the seamanship rules, just so you know.
- 8 A. Yes, sir. Yes, sir.
- 9 Q. The next page is Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp
- 10 12237. And it is, Risk Management Process. And there
- 11 are seven steps to follow. Are you on that page?
- 12 A. I am on that page. Yes, sir.
- Q. Can you read that Step Number 1?
- 14 A. Step Number 1 is the planning stage. "Is
- 15 there adequate time and information to develop a good
- 16 plan?"
- 17 Q. Where are you reading?
- 18 A. Is that -- I am sorry. I was reading it.
- 19 Sorry. Step 1 here, "Define the mission objective
- 20 and the "tasks."
- 21 Q. Okay. Are you familiar with these seven
- 22 steps of risk management?
- 23 A. I am.
- Q. Is this something that you studied
- 25 through your training?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. And is this something that you would
- 3 regularly implement before undergoing or undertaking a
- 4 mission or patrol?
- 5 A. Correct.
- 6 Q. So define the mission objectives and
- 7 tasks. What is Step Number 2?
- 8 A. "Identify the possible hazards to the
- 9 boat and the crew. Hazards include anything that
- 10 could go wrong with the equipment, the environment, or
- 11 the team."
- 12 Q. What are examples of hazards in the
- 13 environment? And I am talking particularly about the
- 14 Brownsville ship channel. What is something that
- 15 could potentially be a hazard?
- 16 A. Vessel traffic. There are crossers,
- 17 smugglers. We have -- it could be something floating
- 18 in the water, there is always that possibility.
- 19 Q. So you take those hazards into
- 20 consideration when planning your mission?
- 21 A. Correct.
- Q. What is this Step Number 3 on the
- 23 following page?
- 24 A. The following page.
- 25 Q. Let me see where Step Number 3 is.

- 1 Actually, it is on Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 12239.
- 2 A. Okay.
- 3 Q. Step Number 3. Can you read that for us,
- 4 please?
- 5 A. "Risk is a function of severity,
- 6 probability and exposure."
- 7 Q. Okay. What does that mean?
- 8 A. So that would mean how severe the
- 9 situation may or may not be, how probable you may find
- 10 yourself in that position and then the actual exposure
- 11 to a specific risk. And what you have -- also
- 12 exposure will entail what you have, your equipment,
- 13 your people and what you have onboard.
- Q. And I want to draw an example that I
- 15 think Step 3 might address and you can tell me whether
- 16 you agree or not. Is there a probability of smugglers
- or undocumented aliens swimming across the Brownsville
- 18 ship channel at night?
- 19 A. There is a probability.
- 20 Q. And so you are more likely to come across
- 21 an undocumented alien on a ship channel -- swimming
- 22 across a ship channel than you would coming across
- 23 undocumented aliens swimming in the ocean?
- A. I would say so.
- Q. So the risk, for example, of coming

- 1 across a UDA across a ship channel is higher than
- 2 coming across a UDA out in open water, would you agree
- 3 with that?
- 4 A. Correct. Well --
- 5 Q. Is that something --
- 6 MS. DELEMARRE: Did you finish your
- 7 answer?
- 8 THE WITNESS: No. Offshore, to be
- 9 completely honest with you, I have ran into personally
- 10 on missions more UDAs, more undocumented aliens,
- 11 fisheries, Mexican national vessels that are fishing
- in American waters. And my experience with actually
- 13 running into UDAs actually crossing the channel or
- 14 being a part of any said missions, I have no -- to my
- 15 recollection, there has been a few times where I have
- 16 been on the Brownsville ship channel and I have seen
- 17 border patrol detaining people on the side of but as
- 18 far as an actual crosser, I have no personal
- 19 experience. But I do have personal experience with
- 20 people out in open ocean who are undocumented are in
- 21 our country, in our waters.
- 22 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Let me -- let me just clarify my
- 24 question. My question was, I believe -- and I may
- 25 have misspoken -- the probabilities of coming across a

- 1 UDA swimmer, a person in the water, a PIW, would you
- 2 agree that it is higher in the Brownsville ship
- 3 channel than -- than finding a UDA in open waters?
- 4 A. I do.
- 5 Q. You are more likely to come across a
- 6 swimmer, an undocumented swimmer, in the ship channel,
- 7 right?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. And that is something -- that is a risk
- 10 that you would take into consideration when planning
- 11 your mission or patrol?
- 12 A. It would be -- yes, sir.
- 13 Q. And you would adjust it accordingly to
- 14 try to minimize that risk?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. Number 4. Can you read out Step
- 17 Number 4?
- 18 A. Step Number 4. "Unnecessary risk has to
- 19 be eliminated. What changes can be made to reduce
- 20 risks to an acceptable level without changing the
- 21 mission objective? This can be done by examining the
- 22 following.
- Q. Okay. What does that mean in laymen's
- 24 terms?
- 25 A. Basically, that unnecessary risk can be

- 1 eliminated.
- Q. What about the part that says that you
- 3 can reduce risk to an acceptable level, do you agree
- 4 with that?
- 5 A. I do.
- 6 Q. Are there circumstances where you can
- 7 actually do something to reduce risk?
- 8 A. There can be.
- 9 O. There can be?
- 10 A. Uh-huh. Yes, sir.
- 11 O. Would a risk of coming upon an
- 12 undocumented alien in the Brownsville ship channel,
- 13 would the risk of colliding or running over an
- 14 undocumented alien in the ship channel, would that
- 15 risk be reduced if -- if you drive the vessel at
- 16 clutch speed versus going 30 knots or higher?
- 17 A. I think that the probability could still
- 18 stand that it could happen.
- 19 Q. We are talking specifically about Step
- 20 Number 4, the portion that says, "What changes can be
- 21 made to reduce risks to an acceptable level." In
- 22 other words, would a change in speed during a patrol
- or mission at night in the Brownsville ship channel
- 24 reduce the risk of colliding with or running over, if
- 25 you will, an undocumented alien?

- 1 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- THE WITNESS: It could.
- 3 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 4 Q. It could?
- 5 A. Well, could you reword that question one
- 6 more time.
- 7 Q. Sure. In other words, it says, "What
- 8 changes can be made to reduce risks to an acceptable
- 9 level," and my question is: Can a change in the speed
- 10 of the vessel, the speed of travel of the vessel at
- 11 night in the Brownsville ship channel, would that be a
- 12 way of reducing the risk per Step Number 4 here,
- 13 reducing the risk of colliding into an undocumented
- 14 alien that is swimming -- that can be swimming across
- 15 a ship channel?
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. Would you agree with that?
- 18 A. It could depending on a circumstance.
- 19 Q. When wouldn't it apply?
- 20 A. It just comes down to a judgment call of
- 21 how quickly we should be moving to go to where we are
- 22 going and what we are doing. There are certain things
- 23 that apply to certain parts of the mission. So,
- 24 therefore, various speeds will be conducted at various
- 25 times.

- 1 Q. Well, let me bring you back to I guess
- 2 doing a patrol. A regular patrol, not necessarily
- 3 this one, but any regular patrol having to do with --
- 4 A. Okay.
- 5 Q. -- with searching for illegal smuggling,
- 6 whether it be drug trafficking or illegal aliens, what
- 7 benefit is there to going fast versus slow and how
- 8 does that correlate with a level of risk? And we are
- 9 talking about a setting at night with low visibility.
- 10 A. Okay. The only benefit is could
- 11 potentially catching something at that said time.
- 12 Q. In pursuit, you mean?
- 13 A. Well, not necessarily in pursuit because
- 14 then if we are in pursuit then we have actually seen
- 15 something and we have a reason to engage. But that
- 16 is -- that is the only thing I can think of because it
- 17 just depends on a case-by-case circumstance.
- 18 O. And I don't mean to be difficult but I
- 19 don't understand your answer. What -- can you give me
- 20 an example of when driving a vessel at night in the
- 21 ship channel would -- would be equivalent to starting
- 22 at clutch speed when it comes to risk?
- 23 A. When it comes to risk --
- 24 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form. Sorry.
- 25 THE WITNESS: No. It is fine.

- 1 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. We are talking specifically to Step
- 3 Number 4.
- 4 A. When it comes to risk -- so, based off of
- 5 this, this isn't geared towards a specific mission.
- 6 So say I was doing a search-and-rescue case and I had
- 7 to respond to somebody who we knew and we had intel of
- 8 them either drowning or being in the water or heart
- 9 attack or something like that on their vessel, our
- 10 speed going through that area is probably going to be
- 11 a lot higher because we are trying to respond to that
- 12 thing; therefore, there are risks, we understand the
- 13 risks. But that is what I mean by depending on the
- 14 circumstance, case-by-case, a situation. And then it
- 15 depends on your speeds in general as to what you can
- 16 and can't see.
- 17 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 18 Q. Okay. Now, sir, now let me bring you to
- 19 this hypothetical. Just a regular night patrol
- 20 through the Brownsville ship channel with low
- 21 visibility and when you are just searching for illegal
- 22 activity, whether it be drug smuggling or undocumented
- 23 aliens, do you -- is going fast through that channel
- 24 at 30 knots or faster the same level of risk as is
- 25 clutching ahead like Lieutenant Bell was --

- 1 A. No. Traveling at --
- 2 MS. LEONARD: Object to form.
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: Hang on. I want to lodge
- 4 an objection to the question in terms of it not being
- 5 a fully accurate description of the patrol that night.
- 6 You can answer.
- 7 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 8 Q. Okay. Objection noted.
- 9 A. So as per that, traveling at speeds of
- 10 30 knots or more, to my knowledge, post the
- 11 investigations, was one-third of the patrol and there
- 12 were times that I would have the helmsman, my break-in
- 13 coxswain, come down, adjust the speed to a slower
- 14 speed to where we can perform our mission because
- 15 there was no reason to be up at that point. And at
- 16 that point, my point -- my position in charge, I made
- 17 the decision to say, hey, you need to slow it down,
- 18 or, hey.
- 19 And to my understanding post the
- 20 investigation, it was one-thirds out of two-thirds of
- 21 the patrol that there were higher speeds. And the
- 22 other parts of the patrol there were a lot of cruising
- 23 at a clutch speed, cruising slowly. There were a
- 24 handful of times where it would happen but I made the
- 25 judgment call and had the member who was on the helm

- 1 slow down at that point. And we weren't exceeding
- 2 30 knots for a graciously extended period of time.
- 3 Q. Okay. And I appreciate your response,
- 4 Petty Officer Rae, but I am not even talking about
- 5 this incident yet.
- 6 A. Okay.
- 7 Q. I was talking specifically about C.2.d
- 8 Step 4.
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. "What changes can be made to reduce risks
- 11 to an acceptable level?" And my question to you is:
- 12 Looking at this -- the reduction of risk, is -- and
- 13 this is a hypothetical. The hypothetical matches what
- 14 happened. We are not talking about what happened yet.
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. Just the hypothetical is this. You are
- 17 driving a vessel through the Brownsville ship channel
- 18 at night in low visibility going 30 knots and there
- 19 could potentially be illegal activity such as drug
- 20 smuggling or undocumented aliens swimming across the
- 21 ship channel.
- 22 A. Okay.
- 23 Q. Is driving at 30 knots or faster a higher
- 24 risk --
- 25 A. It is.

- 1 Q. -- than just clutching ahead?
- 2 A. It is.
- 3 Q. Is a -- is it -- is driving 30 knots or
- 4 faster a necessary risk?
- 5 A. It is not.
- 6 Q. And so it is something that you would
- 7 want to eliminate, correct?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. To bring the risk to acceptable levels?
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. Can you read Number 5?
- 12 A. "Did the mission coordinator validate
- 13 that the risk assumed by the coxswain is worth the
- 14 mission objective? If risks seem unacceptable, can
- 15 the mission objective be modified to reduce risk to an
- 16 acceptable level?"
- 17 Q. Going back to my hypothetical. We are
- 18 not talking about this incident yet.
- 19 A. Okay. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. If the coxswain or break-in coxswain
- 21 under your command is going at a high speed -- rate of
- 22 speed, can he do something to modify the risk?
- 23 A. He can.
- 24 Q. What?
- 25 A. He can come down. He can come down

- 1 slower -- to a slower speed.
- 2 Q. To reduce the risk?
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 O. And to reduce a risk to who?
- 5 A. To reduce the risk to any circumstance
- 6 that could be prevailing.
- 7 Q. To reduce a risk to the crew?
- 8 A. It can reduce the risk of the crew. Yes.
- 9 That is a possibility.
- 10 Q. To reduce the risk of the vessel?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. To reduce the risk to any person or
- 13 object that you might potentially collide into at
- 14 night?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. The following page, Petty Officer Rae,
- 17 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 12240. Can you read Step
- 18 Number 6?
- 19 A. Step Number 6. "The decision implements
- 20 the best option given the risks and gains. In
- 21 executing the decision, the crew is made aware of
- 22 what" is "expected outcome should be."
- Q. What are the gains by coming down from
- 24 30 knots or more to a slower speed given my previous
- 25 hypothetical?

- 1 A. To be able to have better visibility and
- 2 to see.
- 3 Q. What is ahead of you?
- 4 A. See what is ahead of me. See what is all
- 5 around me.
- 6 Q. Can you read Number 7?
- 7 A. "Did the action achieve the desired
- 8 outcome? Are the risks within the mission changing?
- 9 If so, repeat the steps to manage those risks."
- 10 Q. If you are out on a mission, a patrol,
- 11 hypothetical, looking for illegal activity, whether it
- 12 be drug trafficking or illegal aliens, not on a search
- 13 and rescue or the hypothetical you gave me but rather
- 14 looking, just patrolling --
- 15 A. Okay.
- 16 Q. -- are there any benefits to you going
- 17 fast that you can think of, any benefits whatsoever?
- 18 A. The only benefit would be is if we see
- 19 something that we should respond to.
- Q. Putting that aside, is there any benefit?
- 21 A. No, sir.
- MR. VILLARREAL: We are going to go off
- 23 the record.
- 24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the end of
- 25 Disk 1. We are going off the record at 11:50 a.m.

- 1 (Recess taken.)
- THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the beginning
- 3 of Disk 2. We are back on the record at 11:59 a.m.
- 4 Counsel may proceed.
- 5 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 6 Q. Thank you. Petty Officer Rae, we are
- 7 back from a short break. The videographer had to
- 8 switch out some tapes. Are you ready to proceed?
- 9 A. I am ready to proceed.
- 10 Q. May I please have Exhibit Number 5?
- 11 A. You sure can.
- 12 Q. This document, Plaintiffs' Exhibit 12459,
- 13 I called out earlier, it became detached from the
- 14 exhibit so I am going to make it part of Exhibit
- 15 Number 5.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Okay
- 17 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 18 Q. I haven't addressed it yet but I am going
- 19 to come back to it in a minute. So I am just
- 20 attaching it to the deposition.
- 21 (Exhibit No. 6 was marked.)
- 22 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. And I am going to hand over to you what I
- 24 have marked as Exhibit Number 6. Counsel. And
- 25 Exhibit Number 6 are excerpts from the SPC-LE

- 1 operator's manual. Within that exhibit are the
- 2 following plaintiffs' Bates stamp documents, including
- 3 the cover page: Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 10321,
- 4 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 10352, Bates Stamp 10353,
- 5 Bates Stamp 10455, Bates Stamp 10352, which I have
- 6 already said, Bates Stamp 10353, which I already
- 7 mentioned, Bates Stamp 10367, Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp
- 8 10465, Bates Stamp 10468 and Bates Stamp 10471.
- 9 Petty Officer Rae, can you read the title
- 10 to Exhibit Number 6? What is it entitled?
- 11 A. Special Purpose Craft Law Enforcement
- 12 (SPC-LE), Operator's Handbook.
- Q. What is this manual or this handbook,
- 14 Petty Officer Rae?
- 15 A. This is the operator's details of the
- 16 vessel, a description of the vessel and other various
- 17 information on the specific vessel.
- 18 Q. Prior to today or, rather, prior to
- 19 April 23rd, 2015, had you had an opportunity to look
- 20 at this document?
- 21 A. I have.
- Q. Was it used as part of your certification
- 23 on the SPC vessel in question today?
- 24 A. It was.
- Q. Who do you go through -- was there a

- 1 mentor or instructor that went through this manual
- 2 with you or did you go through it on your own?
- 3 A. Kind of went through it on my own. There
- 4 were times that I would go through it with a mentor
- 5 depending on tasks that I was trying to achieve. But
- 6 majority of which I went through on my own.
- 7 Q. And as far as the use of this handbook is
- 8 concerned and your certification as a coxswain, were
- 9 you tested on this manual or had you -- how did you
- 10 demonstrate to the U.S. Coast Guard that you were
- 11 proficient in the handling or the information based
- 12 out of this manual?
- 13 A. I was given a board in front of peers,
- 14 supervisors and the command where they asked me a
- 15 series of questions out of this manual.
- 16 Q. And the portion dealing with your board
- 17 regarding this manual, was it a -- how long would that
- 18 test take?
- 19 A. The board overall was a few hours long.
- 20 Q. And the portion having to deal with the
- 21 operator's handbook?
- 22 A. I can't remember, sir, specifically.
- Q. Would it be less than an hour?
- A. I can't remember specifically.
- 25 Q. Can you describe the picture here on the

- 1 screen? Is that the vessel that is in question today?
- 2 Maybe not the exact one but that is -- that is the
- 3 make and model?
- 4 A. That is. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. And it is making a -- is it going
- 6 straight or is it making a turn portside?
- 7 A. It looks like it is making a turn.
- 8 Q. Can you tell which way?
- 9 A. It is turning to port.
- 10 Q. Based on the configuration that you see
- 11 on screen, do you have an estimated speed of that
- 12 vessel on screen?
- MS. LEONARD: Objection to form.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Yes.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I can't determine that.
- MS. DELEMARRE: That was a late objection
- 17 but I object, too.
- 18 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 19 Q. In other words, that is not clutch speed?
- 20 A. That is not clutch speed. No.
- 21 Q. Clutch speed you wouldn't have that sort
- 22 of --
- 23 A. A wake.
- Q. -- a wake on the sides, right?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. I am going to call your attention to
- 2 Bates Stamp 10352.
- 3 A. 2?
- 4 0. 10352.
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And, in particular, Boat Specifications.
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Are you on that page?
- 9 A. I am. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. So that the judge from the Southern
- 11 District of Texas has a better understanding of the
- 12 characteristics and the specifications of this vessel,
- 13 I would like to -- I would like to go down some of
- 14 these measurements, if you will.
- 15 A. Yes, sir. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. Okay. What is the -- I thought this
- 17 vessel was 33 feet long; however, it says that the
- 18 hull is 35 feet long?
- 19 A. The length overall, design length of the
- 20 hull is 35 feet, 5 inches.
- Q. Are we talking about the same vessel,
- 22 what is referred to as a 33-foot SPC?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And let's see what else. The operational
- 25 draft of the engine's vertical is how many feet?

- 1 A. Three feet, five-and-a-half inches.
- 2 Q. That is without engines? Or why did you
- 3 say earlier six feet?
- 4 A. Six feet is our -- the draft that we
- 5 operate in, that we try not to exceed that draft.
- 6 Q. Okay.
- 7 A. So I stand corrected on that. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Okay. Let's move on to the following
- 9 page. What is the empty weight of the vessel?
- 10 A. The empty weight you said?
- 11 O. Yes, sir.
- 12 A. I don't see it.
- 13 Q. Boat weight fully outfitted. What does
- it mean by "fully outfitted"?
- 15 A. It means all of the equipment is onboard
- 16 but there are no persons onboard.
- 17 Q. Gassed or without -- or empty tanks?
- 18 A. I am -- I am unsure of that.
- 19 Q. So without the people onboard, how much
- 20 does that vessel weigh?
- 21 A. 13,700 pounds.
- 22 Q. That is approximately -- if 2,000 pounds
- is a ton, that is approximately 7-and-a-half tons?
- 24 A. I would say that is an accurate estimate.
- Q. Okay. Does that include the weight of

- 1 the engines, or is that just the vessel, if you know?
- 2 A. I am unsure. It doesn't specify.
- 3 Q. I think the next -- the next one, it
- 4 says, Boat Maximum Weight. What is the boat maximum
- 5 weight with 14 passengers fully fuelled -- fully
- 6 outfitted, rather?
- 7 A. 17,000 pounds.
- 8 Q. It is about 8 tons, a little bit more
- 9 than 8 tons?
- 10 A. That would be an estimate. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. And what is the maximum speed of this
- 12 vessel?
- 13 A. Go up to 45 knots. 6400 RPMs.
- 14 Q. Have you ever operated the vessel at its
- 15 maximum speed?
- 16 A. I have.
- 17 Q. You have?
- 18 A. I have.
- 19 Q. Geographically speaking, the South Padre
- 20 Island area, where -- where would you have had that
- 21 opportunity to operate it at maximum speed?
- 22 A. It would be offshore.
- Q. I am going to take you now to Page 10455.
- 24 10455. Can you tell us what that is a picture of?
- 25 A. That is a picture of the inside of the

- 1 pilothouse of the 33-foot SPC-LE.
- 2 Q. And so what is the seating capacity
- 3 inside the pilothouse?
- 4 A. Seating capacity as per seats in this
- 5 picture is four.
- 6 Q. What about in the vessel in question on
- 7 the night of April 23rd, 2015?
- 8 A. Those have been refabricated to have six
- 9 seats.
- 10 Q. On the night of the incident, it had six
- 11 seats?
- 12 A. Correct.
- 13 Q. And how many people were onboard on that
- 14 night?
- 15 A. There were four people onboard.
- 16 Q. Okay. Do you recall what percentage of
- 17 the mission or patrol was conducted while being inside
- 18 the -- you call it is the pilothouse?
- 19 A. The pilothouse.
- Q. Was the majority of it while you were
- 21 inside the pilothouse?
- 22 A. I would say a good estimate would be the
- 23 majority of it was inside the pilothouse.
- Q. While the patrol is being conducted, the
- 25 mission is being conducted, to the best of your

- 1 recollection, you were inside the pilothouse?
- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. What amount -- what about if you do a man
- 4 overboard drill?
- 5 A. If we do a man overboard drill, it is
- 6 probably going to be at least two crew members aft on
- 7 the back deck in the duration of the drill.
- 8 Q. What about if you are traveling down the
- 9 Brownsville ship channel and everybody is -- everybody
- 10 is a lookout, basically, right?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. Is the lookout normally or regularly
- inside the pilothouse?
- 14 A. The lookout, sir, wherever the person is.
- 15 The crewmen assume the lookout. So if they are
- 16 inside, then they are a lookout inside. If they are
- 17 outside, then they are a lookout outside.
- 18 Q. In other words, you don't have to be
- 19 outside -- outside the pilothouse to be a lookout, you
- 20 can -- you can perform lookout properly from inside
- 21 the pilothouse?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 Q. Is there a minimum amount of crew members
- 24 required to operate the SPC-LE?
- A. A minimum as per our unit, you could have

- 1 three people to operate it. That is mission
- 2 dependent. Actually going out on a specific mission,
- 3 a patrol, we strive to have four people or more if we
- 4 need it onboard.
- 5 Q. Generally speaking, if it was only three
- 6 crew members, what would those positions be? Coxswain
- 7 would be one of them?
- 8 A. Coxswain, a navigator and a crewman.
- 9 Q. Navigator and a crewman. Do you always
- 10 need a navigator?
- 11 A. You don't always need a -- let me
- 12 rephrase that. You always will have somebody
- 13 navigating the vessel. But as far as an assigned
- 14 person to a navigator position, that falls under your
- 15 crewmen positions and your coxswain responsibilities.
- 16 Q. And navigation entails situational
- 17 awareness?
- 18 A. Yes. Yes, sir.
- 19 O. Coordinates and locations?
- 20 A. Coordinates, situational awareness and
- 21 any means utilizing your resources, your people and
- 22 following the guidelines for what is applicable to
- 23 your set position.
- Q. Can the person navigating do anything
- 25 other than just navigate; in other words, can a

- 1 navigator also be at the helm operating the vessel?
- 2 A. The navigator could be at the helm
- 3 operating the vessel.
- 4 Q. And be assigned the duties of navigator
- 5 simultaneously?
- 6 A. They can take on and visually be able to
- 7 look over at the navigational equipment as well as
- 8 utilize their seaman's eye or the naked eye to
- 9 navigate that way. That is a possibility.
- 10 Q. Are there any manufacturing warnings on
- 11 the vessel that you recall or were aware of such as on
- 12 the steps or by the engines or any decals from the
- 13 manufacturer that you can recall?
- 14 A. I know that there are various decals in
- 15 various places but I can't remember what they are
- 16 and -- to my knowledge right at this moment.
- 17 Q. Are there any decals having to do with --
- 18 that you recall having to do with the outboard
- 19 engines?
- 20 A. Not that I recall.
- 21 Q. Are there any decals or warnings having
- 22 to do with the propellers on the outboard engines that
- 23 you can recall?
- A. No. Not that I can recall.
- Q. I am going to bring you back to 10352,

- 1 Bates Stamp 10352.
- 2 A. Correct. I am on --
- Q. Again, given the specifications on this
- 4 particular page, how many engines are on this vessel?
- 5 A. There are three.
- 6 Q. And the -- it says that they are Mercury
- 7 Verado engines?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. Do you know the horsepower on each one of
- 10 these engines?
- 11 A. The horsepower, as per the manual, is
- 12 275. The vessels that we have in South Padre were
- 13 rated a 300 horsepower.
- Q. Now, we are talking about the -- in
- 15 particular now, I am asking you in regards to the
- 16 vessel in question on the night of April 23rd, 2015.
- 17 A. Correct.
- 18 Q. Were those three engines each 300
- 19 horsepower?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 Q. Were they the original engines that came
- 22 with the vessel, if you know?
- 23 A. I am not sure that the -- when they
- 24 changed it. I am not sure of the time frame they
- 25 changed it. But when I arrived at the station, to my

- 1 knowledge, they were 300-horsepower outboards.
- Q. Are you saying that the cowlings have
- 3 300 horsepower on the outside of the cowlings?
- 4 A. The sticker. Yes.
- 5 Q. 300 horsepower?
- 6 A. Correct.
- 7 Q. Were they Mercury Verado engines?
- 8 A. They were.
- 9 Q. Are you saying that they were -- that you
- 10 have personal knowledge that those engines at some
- 11 point had been switched out on that vessel?
- 12 A. From 275 to 300 at some point.
- 13 Q. They were switched out?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 O. And it is not a scenario where the 275s
- 16 were converted to 300, it is your understanding that
- they were completely new engines or completely
- 18 different engines?
- 19 A. I honestly don't know what all went into
- 20 the decision-making process of how it was done. All I
- 21 know is that the manual says that and what the actual
- 22 engines say is 300 on the vessel.
- 23 Q. You don't -- you don't know if they just
- 24 switched out the stickers or whether they were
- 25 different?

- 1 A. I have no idea, sir.
- 2 Q. The engines in question on that vessel on
- 3 that night, were they four-stroke outboards?
- 4 A. Correct. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Meaning they had like a separate oil
- 6 compartment?
- 7 A. I am not sure if they had a separate oil
- 8 compartment. Meaning, it wasn't mixed, is that what
- 9 you are saying?
- 10 Q. Correct.
- 11 A. Yes. The oil was in part separate from
- 12 the gasoline.
- 13 Q. And can you read out the specifications
- on the propellers per the manual?
- 15 A. It is a 14.625 by 19P, Mercury Revolution
- 16 4, four-blade propeller.
- Q. Were you acquainted with the propellers
- 18 on this vessel?
- 19 A. I am.
- 20 Q. Did you ever have an opportunity to
- 21 inspect these propellers while the vessel was out of
- the water?
- 23 A. I have.
- Q. And we are talking about the propellers
- in question for the night in question, correct?

- 1 A. For the --
- 2 Q. April 23rd, 2015.
- 3 A. Have I had the opportunity to inspect
- 4 them post?
- 5 Q. No. Prior to.
- 6 A. Prior to?
- 7 O. Yes.
- 8 A. I have seen them before on that vessel.
- 9 Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. Did those propellers, were they -- do you
- 11 know if they met the specification or if they were
- 12 different propellers?
- 13 A. To my knowledge, they were -- met the
- 14 specification.
- 15 Q. Four blades meaning it has -- each
- 16 propeller has four blades. So at any given point,
- 17 there are twelve blades in the water?
- 18 A. I guess you can consider it that way.
- 19 Yes, sir. It is four per engine.
- Q. Do you know, if you know, are the
- 21 original propellers put on these, on the
- 22 300-horsepower engines, or did it come with a
- 23 different set of propellers?
- A. I am unsure of that, sir.
- 25 Q. Your personal experience being around

- 1 propellers -- being around the propellers that were on
- 2 the vessel the night of April 23rd, 2015, can you
- 3 describe them to us as far as were they sharp? Dull?
- 4 A. I wouldn't say they were sharp but they
- 5 are -- they had an edge, a flat edge. I can't tell
- 6 you the thickness of it. They were four propped. I
- 7 mean, that is about all I know. They are metal.
- 8 Q. Do you have an idea, an estimate, how old
- 9 these propellers were?
- 10 A. How old they were?
- 11 Q. Yes. On April 23rd, 2015.
- 12 A. I have -- I am not sure of that.
- 13 Q. Do you know if these propellers had been
- 14 changed at any point while you were at the South Padre
- 15 Island Station?
- 16 A. I am sure they have. But as to the
- 17 maintenance side of what goes into these engines, we
- 18 had a lot of contracted-out work. So I am not really
- 19 the person that knows the information on when and
- 20 where and why things would have been swapped out or
- 21 changed out. That wasn't my area of expertise. I
- 22 just drove the boat.
- 23 Q. In general terms, can you explain to the
- 24 judge how propellers pulsate a boat forward?
- 25 A. So looking down at here, the letter "P"

- 1 means pitch. Pitch means the length or the overall
- 2 distance that it can move within a fixed object over
- 3 one rotation. So this basically is saying that it can
- 4 move up to 19 inches with one forward rotation through
- 5 a fixed object, like, if you are going through a block
- 6 of jell or something like that. That is not
- 7 necessarily the case in water because you have other
- 8 elements, tides, cavitation, bubbles, things like
- 9 that, can disrupt that. But that is the general idea
- 10 that it can move 19 inches in one full rotation.
- 11 Q. Is there a low pressure created on the
- 12 front side of the propeller as it is spinning through
- 13 the water versus a high pressure on the other end that
- 14 is being propelled? Is that how a propeller
- 15 functions?
- 16 A. It pulls in water and then forces it back
- 17 out harder.
- 18 Q. As it pulls in, does it -- is it sucking
- 19 water in? Does it create a low pressure area?
- 20 A. I am not sure I understand what you are
- 21 asking. I know that the way that it is designed is
- 22 that it draws the water from forward around and then
- 23 propels it back out at a higher rate of speed allowing
- 24 you to propel through the water.
- 25 Q. Do you agree with me that propellers are

- 1 essentially very similar to a wing on an airplane
- 2 creating a low pressure on one side and a high
- 3 pressure on the other side?
- 4 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 5 THE WITNESS: Yes. I am unsure. I am
- 6 not familiar with how the wing of an airplane works.
- 7 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 8 Q. Okay. Fair enough. Is there a low
- 9 pressure sucking an area created on one side of the
- 10 propeller as it is underway; in other words, does it
- 11 suck in whatever is in front of it, the water?
- 12 A. I would say so.
- 13 Q. And then it pushes on the other side,
- 14 correct?
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. So at any given time, you have three
- 17 propellers going down the Brownsville ship channel or
- 18 wherever, there is one side of it that is sucking in
- 19 water and the other side is pushing out the water?
- 20 A. Essentially.
- 21 Q. Is there inherent danger being in the
- 22 water near propellers?
- 23 A. Is there inherent danger being in the
- 24 water near propellers?
- Q. Yes. Whether they are running or not

- 1 running. Just being near a propeller.
- 2 A. Not running, not so much. Running, yes.
- 3 Q. Is there a danger of getting sucked into
- 4 the propellers if you are on the wrong side of the
- 5 propellers and the propellers are running?
- 6 A. I mean, there is a danger of getting -- I
- 7 am unsure what you are saying. Getting sucked in?
- 8 O. That is what I said.
- 9 A. I mean, I -- if you are in front of them,
- 10 I can say that there would be a danger of getting
- 11 pulled into the propeller.
- 12 Q. Okay. How far underneath the hull do the
- 13 propellers sit, if you know?
- 14 A. It goes back to --
- 15 Q. And I am -- and I am saying, just to
- 16 clarify my question, is: How farther down in depth do
- 17 the propellers sit if the engines are completely down
- in relation to the bottom of the hull?
- 19 A. The offset, if I can give an estimate, it
- 20 is probably about a foot and a couple of inches that
- 21 it sits down below the actual hull.
- 22 Q. And why do the propellers sit lower than
- 23 the hull, if you can explain that to the judge? Why
- 24 don't they sit flush with the hull?
- 25 A. Because it needs to have no restriction

- 1 of movement of water. If they are up higher, then it
- 2 only has the water that is around it and the hull of
- 3 the vessel could actually impede that, that flow of
- 4 water. So when they sit down lower, there is less
- 5 obstruction for the water to run and for the propeller
- 6 to actually do its job.
- 7 Q. Do you agree with me that that is part of
- 8 the design of the -- of the vessel --
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. -- with the propeller shaft and
- 11 transmission of the propellers sit lower than the --
- 12 than the hull?
- 13 A. I would agree that that is how it is
- 14 designed. Yes.
- 15 Q. Do you know the length of the shaft on
- 16 these particular engines?
- 17 A. I do not know the length of the shaft.
- 18 MR. VILLARREAL: Do you have a question?
- 19 Do you need to take a break?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Yes. Actually, I did.
- 21 No. I wondered what you meant by shaft. I have no
- 22 idea what you are talking about.
- 23 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Can you explain to Ms. Delemarre what the
- 25 shaft is?

- 1 A. What I would assume is what -- the part
- 2 that is sticking down that the propeller would be
- 3 attached to is shaft. Kind of helps turn it like a
- 4 drivetrain on a -- on a car, essentially. It turns
- 5 the wheels.
- 6 Q. Or a shaft on a helicopter?
- 7 A. Or a shaft. Yes.
- 8 MS. DELEMARRE: Okay. I am sorry to
- 9 interrupt. I just had no idea.
- 10 THE WITNESS: I guess that is a good
- 11 image to put it is if you turned a helicopter upside
- 12 down and put it in the water essentially.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Thanks.
- 14 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 15 Q. And shafts vary from engine to engine?
- 16 A. They do.
- 17 Q. Let's talk a little bit about the
- 18 electronics onboard the vessel. And now we are
- 19 talking in particular the vessel in question on
- 20 April 23rd, 2015.
- A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Now let's get a little bit into the
- 23 forward-looking infrared. Was this vessel equipped
- 24 with forward-looking infrared?
- 25 A. It was.

- 1 Q. And the acronym is?
- 2 A. Forward-looking infrared light.
- 3 O. IS FLIR?
- 4 A. MarFLIR.
- 5 O. FLIR?
- 6 A. FLIR.
- 7 Q. What is the primary purpose of having
- 8 that onboard?
- 9 A. The primary purpose of having that
- 10 onboard is so that we can see during the night for
- 11 whatever the mission may be. It gives us a form of
- 12 night vision, essentially.
- 13 Q. So is it night vision or is it infrared
- 14 or is it thermal imaging?
- 15 A. It is -- it is infrared. That is what it
- 16 is. But that is what I mean. Just a form of being
- 17 able to see at night or in -- or so a
- 18 reduced-visibility situation. Or even to see
- 19 something from a farther distance because you can zoom
- 20 in or zoom out on the equipment.
- 21 Q. Can you effectively use that as
- 22 your -- as your forward-looking navigational device in
- 23 lieu or -- and replace you looking out the windshield
- 24 at night? I mean, is it that effective to where you
- 25 could navigate using just FLIR?

- 1 A. You -- you can to an extent. There are
- 2 spots on the vessel to where if you have it pointed
- 3 fully off the bow, the way that the boat rides in
- 4 certain -- certain times and even just at a clutch
- 5 speed, if you have it pointed directly off the bow,
- 6 there is a restricted -- there is other things for how
- 7 far the FLIR sits back, it catches parts of the
- 8 vessel. So you have -- at some points, you have
- 9 restricted visibility.
- 10 Q. Okay. Let's talk a little bit more about
- 11 that. Is the visibility of the FLIR affected by the
- 12 speed of the vessel?
- 13 A. In my experience, I have seen the vessel
- 14 moving fairly quickly and still able to pick up and
- 15 track and do its job.
- 16 Q. Is there a delay on what you see on the
- 17 screen versus what is out there?
- 18 A. If there is, it is hard to say unless the
- 19 equipment is operating faulty.
- 20 Q. Are you familiar with NexTraq?
- A. I am not.
- Q. Does the pitch of the vessel vary with
- 23 the speed of the vessel? The angle of the bow --
- A. No. The pitch --
- Q. Does the angle of the bow -- excuse me.

- 1 Does the angle of the bow vary with the speed of the
- 2 vessel?
- 3 A. The angle of the bow will vary. Yes,
- 4 sir.
- 5 Q. At what point would you say it is at its
- 6 most pronounced inclination, at what speed would that
- 7 be?
- 8 A. Probably around 15 knots. Between 15 and
- 9 20 knots is where it is going to -- the bow will sit
- 10 up the highest.
- 11 Q. How many degrees off center or off level
- 12 would you say that is?
- 13 A. I am not sure on the actual degrees that
- 14 it is off.
- 15 Q. When it is going 15 knots, is the FLIR
- 16 impeded in any way or, for instance, just the same as
- 17 if it were going clutch -- clutch speed?
- 18 A. It can be impeded a little more. It
- 19 would probably point up closer to the sky if it was
- 20 fixed on something. It can change. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. Is the FLIR device sit -- does it sit on
- 22 top -- outside the pilothouse on top of the roof?
- A. It does.
- Q. Does it have a tilt?
- 25 A. It can tilt. It can go up and down, left

- 1 and right.
- Q. Okay. And then the screen is inside the
- 3 pilothouse?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. Do you know how much it will tilt up and
- 6 down, how many degrees?
- 7 A. From my knowledge, it can go all the way
- 8 up straight 90 degrees from 0 up.
- 9 O. I see.
- 10 A. To my knowledge.
- 11 O. Will it do a 360?
- 12 A. And it can do a 360.
- 13 Q. Horizontally? Okay. The name,
- 14 forward-looking infrared --
- 15 A. Correct.
- 16 Q. -- is it restricted just to being used
- 17 forward towards the bow?
- 18 A. No. It is not. No. It is --
- 19 Q. Forward can be in any direction?
- 20 A. It can be -- as far as how they chose the
- 21 name, I am not the expert on that. But it is designed
- 22 to be looked at at various angles, 360 all around the
- 23 vessel and even up into the area and even pointed down
- 24 lower if you need it.
- Q. Is it primarily used or is it best used

- 1 at looking for unlit objects in the water?
- 2 A. Not necessarily. It is -- can be used to
- 3 track anything, movement, vessels. It is not specific
- 4 to one thing.
- 5 Q. I am sorry.
- 6 A. No. You are fine.
- 7 Q. Is it used to -- is it commonly used to
- 8 detect illegal traffickers, whether it be drug
- 9 smugglers or aliens, that might be on the -- along the
- 10 coast of the Brownsville ship channel on land?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 O. Can it be used for that?
- 13 A. It can be used for that.
- 14 O. Is it effective when used for that
- 15 purpose?
- 16 A. It can. If you have a good-enough image,
- 17 it can be effective.
- 18 Q. And even if those people, whether it be
- 19 the drug smugglers or the aliens, are completely in
- 20 the dark or unlit, the FLIR will still pick them up?
- 21 A. It can with the infrared. There are
- 22 times that it can pick them up.
- 23 Q. Describe, if you will, because we don't
- 24 have an image of this, what --
- 25 A. Okay.

- 1 Q. -- what would somebody up against -- on
- 2 the coast, on land, what would -- what would it appear
- 3 like on the screen? Would it be like a white-out
- 4 line?
- 5 A. It would be kind of a hot white. You can
- 6 adjust it. There are different -- there is white hot,
- 7 black hot and there are other various functions that
- 8 you can use and it might change or alter the picture
- 9 slightly. But when used in that function, you would
- 10 see it stand out white against the backdrop.
- 11 Q. And is the display of the individual or
- 12 object, is it, the hotness, is it black and white or
- 13 does it -- is it in color, as well?
- 14 A. No. It is not in color. It is a black
- 15 and white.
- 16 Q. Would you be able to -- when you -- when
- 17 you use the FLIR, have you ever used it to look at
- 18 recreational boats in the ship channel?
- 19 A. Yes. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. And when we talk about the ship channel,
- 21 you understand I am talking about the Brownsville ship
- 22 channel, correct?
- 23 A. Correct.
- Q. Will it pick up the image of the vessel
- 25 or just the people onboard, the FLIR?

- 1 A. It can -- you can see the vessel but you
- 2 can -- you will see the -- if there was an individual
- 3 standing there in sight of the equipment, you would be
- 4 able to see that person better than the vessel but you
- 5 can still see the vessel.
- 6 Q. So does it pick up on heat? In other
- 7 words, does it pick up on heat? In other words, if
- 8 you are looking at a vessel, recreational vessel,
- 9 would you normally see, like, the engine would stand
- 10 out more than the vessel because it is hotter or that
- 11 is not the type of -- that is not the way it works?
- 12 Let me rephrase my question. Does it pick up a heat
- 13 signature?
- 14 A. I would say, yes.
- 15 Q. So there is a person in the water.
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. Would it -- would it pick up a person in
- 18 the water?
- 19 A. It depends.
- 20 Q. How so?
- 21 A. It would depend on how much of that it
- 22 can actually see. The temperature of the water is
- 23 typically lower than are humans' core temperature. So
- 24 if only certain parts of the water can be seen out of
- 25 the water, then that is all that it will pick up.

- 1 Q. Okay. In other words, it won't pick up
- 2 the parts of body that are underwater?
- 3 A. Not to my knowledge. No.
- 4 Q. In other words, when you are looking at a
- 5 recreational vehicle, you can't pick up the
- 6 transmission?
- 7 A. Probably not. I can see probably the
- 8 outboard on the vessel but as far as what is inside
- 9 the water, no.
- 10 Q. Okay. What other -- do you use the FLIR
- 11 to patrol, back then, to patrol for illegal
- 12 activities?
- 13 A. We do. To search the shoreline.
- 14 Q. Okay. What other devices were onboard
- 15 the vessel that you can use to search for illegal
- 16 activity on the shoreline?
- 17 A. Depending on whether or not the boarding
- 18 officer brought the night-vision goggles, we can have
- 19 the night-vision goggles. And by goggles it is just
- 20 one single, not an actual, like, goggles. Binoculars,
- 21 if you can use them at night, if you can actually see.
- 22 And then the rest is just your eye, what you can see
- 23 with your eyes.
- Q. And in your personal opinion, having used
- 25 both the FLIR and the night-vision goggles, what gives

- 1 you a better image or what allows you to see in the
- 2 dark better?
- 3 A. I would say that they are fairly
- 4 equivalent, it is just easier to utilize the FLIR
- 5 because it doesn't move as much. You kind of have to
- 6 focus and mess with the night vision from time to
- 7 time. But personally I -- if both of them are
- 8 operating appropriately, I prefer to use the FLIR. It
- 9 is a bigger image.
- 10 Q. And would night-vision goggles, based on
- 11 your experience, allow you to see any part of the
- 12 swimmer that is outside the water?
- 13 A. Not to my knowledge. I am not sure
- 14 because I haven't really used them and seen somebody
- 15 in the water.
- 16 Q. Okay. I am going to get away from the
- 17 FLIR now and talk about other electronics on the
- 18 vessel.
- 19 A. Okay. Yes, sir.
- Q. Do you have a GPS?
- 21 A. We do.
- 22 O. LORAN? Or what kind of GPS?
- 23 A. It is a digital GPS just based off of
- 24 satellites as guide.
- Q. Do you know, is it Garmin? Or make and

- 1 model?
- 2 A. I believe it is -- it is Furuno, the
- 3 company is Furuno. And it is -- the actual display is
- 4 an RD-30.
- 5 O. Does it -- does the GPS come standard
- 6 with the vessel from the factory?
- 7 A. The GPS is a separate company. All of
- 8 the navigation equipment is a separate company. I am
- 9 not sure, to be honest, what Safe Boat, who they work
- 10 with and who -- it just depends on who the Coast Guard
- 11 has contracts with.
- 12 Q. And I understand. But my question is:
- 13 When the vessel arrives to -- when it is -- if you
- 14 know, when it is turned over to the U.S. Coast Guard,
- 15 does it already come with the GPS and the FLIR? I
- 16 understand Safe Boat doesn't make you use these
- 17 electronics. My question is: Do they provide it to
- 18 the U.S. Coast Guard with those electronics already
- 19 included?
- 20 A. I do not know. I do not know.
- Q. And the GPS, it gives you a track line
- 22 while you are underway?
- 23 A. No, sir.
- Q. What is a track line?
- 25 A. A track line is going to come up on your

- 1 SINS package. There is a separate function that is
- 2 the second screen that is similar to the FLIR screen
- 3 that will have your -- a chart lit of where you are
- 4 navigating in and your track line would appear on that
- 5 device.
- 6 O. And it is called SIMs?
- 7 A. SINS, S-I-N-S.
- 8 Q. What does that stand for?
- 9 A. Scaleable integration navigation system.
- 10 Q. Does that -- is that standard with the
- 11 boat, if you know?
- 12 A. It is standard -- it is standard on the
- 13 boat as per the manual. That is -- the SINS package
- 14 is in there.
- 15 O. Okay.
- 16 A. As far as it coming from whoever, I am
- 17 unsure.
- 18 Q. And when you are tracking the speed of
- 19 the vessel, where is that displayed?
- 20 A. That can be displayed on one of the other
- 21 functions. You can also see it on the SINS package.
- 22 And you can also visualize it via the RPMs that the
- 23 engine gauges are giving you and you can convert that
- 24 to knots.
- 25 Q. Okay. So there isn't -- there isn't one

- 1 dedicated device just for the speed of the vessel?
- 2 A. There isn't one that is dedicated. Most
- 3 of the functions on the equipment on there is
- 4 multipurpose. You can kind of adjust it as you see
- 5 fit.
- 6 Q. Okay. Does the vessel have autopilot?
- 7 A. The vessel does not.
- 8 Q. Are there any other electronics versus --
- 9 other than the SISI, the GPS, the FLIR? Any other --
- 10 any other equipment that I haven't covered for
- 11 navigational purposes or for detecting, you know,
- 12 smugglers at night?
- 13 A. Nothing that is made for detection or
- 14 anything. I mean, you have radars that can pick up
- 15 your vessels and other things but that is not
- 16 typically used to detect something on the shoreline.
- 17 Q. Let's talk about nonelectronic equipment
- 18 onboard.
- 19 A. Okay.
- 20 Q. Flotation devices. What sort of
- 21 flotation devices are onboard?
- 22 A. There are various extra lifejackets that
- 23 we keep onboard that can act as a flotation device.
- 24 And we have a floating buoy ring on the back deck that
- 25 can act as a flotation device.

- 1 Q. The number of lifejackets on the vessel,
- 2 are they intended for the crew or do you have
- 3 lifejackets for purposes of search and rescue?
- 4 A. Their intention is for search and rescue.
- 5 Q. How many lifejackets are onboard?
- 6 A. So typically there is going to be, if I
- 7 can remember correctly, there is going to be two adult
- 8 and four children. I mean, two children and four
- 9 adult BFDs.
- 10 Q. Is it fair to say that this vessel
- 11 operates as a rescue boat, as well?
- 12 A. It can.
- 13 Q. Equipment used for rescue. Is there rope
- 14 used for rescue on the vessel, specifically used for
- 15 rescue?
- 16 A. We have rescue-heaving lines that we use
- 17 specifically that can be used as, like, an indirect
- 18 method to send a line out to someone.
- 19 O. What about hooks?
- 20 A. We have a boat hook onboard.
- Q. Is that for docking or for rescue?
- 22 A. The boat hook is multipurpose. If we
- 23 need it to reach something, we can. If we need it to
- 24 measure the depth of the water of something if our
- 25 depth sounder goes out and we are getting close to

- 1 shoal. It is a multipurpose tool. We can use it for
- 2 towing.
- 3 Q. I know you stated earlier that you have
- 4 never come across -- or prior to this incident, did
- 5 you state that you hadn't seen undocumented aliens
- 6 swimming across?
- 7 A. I have never personally seen people in
- 8 the water swimming across.
- 9 Q. But the intel would lead you -- you had
- 10 intel that there is people -- that there is
- 11 potentially people swimming across the channel?
- 12 A. Yes. There is intel that there were
- 13 people.
- 14 Q. Now, I want to ask you about intel
- 15 relating to the rescue of these people. Do you have
- 16 any intel or have you had a conversation about
- 17 rescuing undocumented aliens out of the Brownsville
- 18 ship channel?
- 19 A. I mean, if we are to come across it and
- 20 visually see it, our job would then switch from LE to
- 21 a search-and-rescue mission and that person would
- 22 become essentially a person in the water and we would
- 23 have an obligation to pick them up and bring them back
- 24 onboard, administer first aid, if needed, so on and so
- 25 forth.

- 1 Q. My next question is based on the intel
- 2 that you -- that you have received. Based on the
- 3 intel, are these people usually cooperative or not
- 4 cooperative?
- 5 A. It depends. It varies. People that I
- 6 have dealt with offshore, a fisherman, that is pretty
- 7 much my main contact that I have had. And it varies.
- 8 Sometimes they are very cooperative, and sometimes
- 9 they kind of argue. But, in the end, they are
- 10 cooperative.
- 11 Q. Okay. I am going to turn your attention,
- we are still on the same exhibit, Page 10465.
- 13 A. I am there.
- Q. And that section I believe is entitled,
- 15 Hull Exterior Lighting.
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. Just want to go briefly and explain to
- 18 the judge the types of lights, lighting, floodlights
- 19 and so forth available on this vessel.
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. How many searchlights were on the vessel
- 22 on the date of this incident?
- 23 A. We have two searchlights, a handheld one
- 24 and a manual -- one that is fixed to the boat.
- 25 Q. Okay. And on Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp

- 1 10465, which is on the projector screen, is that the
- 2 one that is on the boat? Is that a picture of the one
- 3 on the boat?
- 4 A. That is.
- 5 Q. And it is 200,000 candle power?
- 6 A. That is correct.
- 7 Q. Is that the sort of searchlight that is
- 8 on barges or tugboats?
- 9 A. I am not sure, sir.
- 10 Q. How strong is that? I mean, how much --
- 11 explain -- explain to the judge, I mean, or to a
- 12 layman, how bright is that?
- 13 A. To be honest, it is fairly bright. I
- 14 can't give you an exact estimate of how far it can be
- 15 seen but it can be seen at far distances. If you were
- 16 to stare directly into it, you wouldn't be able to see
- 17 very much. Like the law enforcement-style flashlight.
- 18 It is fairly bright.
- 19 Q. Let's say on a night where you have
- 20 ten-mile visibility. Would it -- would it be fair to
- 21 say it will reach at least a mile?
- 22 A. I can say that is fair that it can be
- 23 seen in a mile.
- Q. And out of that mile, in your best
- 25 estimate, how wide would it go? Would it -- would it

- 1 cover the width of the Brownsville ship channel?
- 2 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 3 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 4 Q. If you know.
- 5 A. Yes. I am unsure.
- 6 Q. What about the handheld, does that come
- 7 with the boat or is that something that -- is that --
- 8 A. That is something that is separate on the
- 9 boat and it is basically just a flashlight, a
- 10 handheld -- like, it is a searchlight but it is -- it
- 11 is basically just like a flashlight. You hold it in
- 12 your hand. It plugs into like a cigarette lighter.
- 13 Q. And there is one -- there was one on the
- 14 vessel?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Candle power on that?
- 17 A. I don't recall.
- 18 Q. Not as strong as the one on the boat?
- 19 A. No, sir.
- Q. Down at Page Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp
- 21 10468. Figure 384. Up on top, is that a floodlight?
- 22 Or what is that?
- A. Up on the very top?
- 24 Q. Yes.
- 25 A. That is the radar dome. And the thing on

- 1 the very top is the actual radar transmitter. It will
- 2 spin when it is engaged.
- 3 Q. These are floodlights right here?
- 4 A. Spread lights. They are floodlights.
- 5 Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. Are they used so you can see inside the
- 7 boat, or are they used to see outside the boat?
- 8 A. They kind of illuminate the outside deck
- 9 and then immediate around the vessel.
- 10 Q. They are not searchlights?
- 11 A. They are not searchlights. No, sir.
- 12 Q. Bates Stamp Number -- Plaintiffs' Bates
- 13 Stamp 10471. Figure 389. On the picture, that
- 14 is -- that is a tow light, correct?
- 15 A. The stem that is above that, is that what
- 16 you are referring to, sir?
- 17 Q. Right here. This one right here.
- 18 A. No, sir. That is just another -- they
- 19 are placed in all aspects. So we have one on the
- 20 starter, one on the port, one on the stern, one
- 21 forward.
- Q. It is a floodlight?
- 23 A. Yes. Floodlight. Spreader light. Same
- 24 thing. Yes, sir.
- Q. So as far as searchlights are concerned

- 1 for finding a person in the water --
- 2 A. We have the one that is --
- 3 Q. -- it is just two --
- 4 A. -- fixed to the boat. And then there is
- 5 a handheld-operated one. Plus, we have our
- 6 flashlights that we carry on our belts.
- 7 Q. A few more questions about the boat, and
- 8 then we will move on. Hydraulic steering --
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. -- on the vessel, does it have --
- 11 A. It is hydraulic steering. Yes, sir.
- 12 O. Is the throttle electronic or is it
- 13 connected by cables?
- 14 A. The throttle is electronic.
- 15 O. How does the bow sit when the vessel is
- 16 traveling ten knots, if you know? Is it pretty --
- 17 A. If I had to guess, it would be up. It
- 18 wouldn't be --
- 19 O. Flat?
- 20 A. -- parallel with the water. Yes, sir.
- 21 It would be kind of adjacent, kind of stick up a
- 22 little bit.
- 23 Q. The angle of the bow at five knots?
- A. At five knots, it would probably be
- 25 pretty normal. That is, like -- five knots is about

- 1 clutch speed. It would sit about normal. So whatever
- 2 the weight of the engines put it and whatever we may
- 3 be driving into, the elements and stuff like that.
- 4 Q. Okay. All right. We talked earlier
- 5 about 15 knots and the angle of the bow. How does
- 6 traveling at 20 knots differ from traveling at 15
- 7 knots when it comes to the angle of the bow?
- 8 A. Once you get a vessel what is called on
- 9 plane -- and that will happen in between 20 and 25
- 10 knots -- the bow will drop back down very similar to
- 11 where it was at DIW or at a slow speed. And you will
- 12 have a lot more visibility at that point. And then
- 13 you can adjust your speed down lower. But as long as
- 14 the vessel is already on what is called a plane, it
- 15 will sit with the bow not riding up in the air.
- 16 Q. When the vessel is planing at 30 knots or
- 17 higher, is the angle of the bow similar to when it is
- 18 planing at 20 knots?
- 19 A. Yes. Once it planes out, it should sit
- 20 down. If it takes you awhile, and you are coming up
- 21 slowly, very slow, it can sit up until you hit 15, 20,
- 22 20-some knots and it will sit like that, almost riding
- 23 up in the air. And then it will take a lot longer for
- the vessel to it is called plane out and get the bow
- 25 back down.

- 1 Q. Okay. Is the maneuverability of the
- 2 vessel affected in any way 20 knots versus 30 knots?
- A. Not really. Your turning abilities,
- 4 everything else is about the same, it is just slightly
- 5 quicker.
- 6 Q. What about your ability to come to a
- 7 complete stop, 20 knots versus 30 knots? Is there a
- 8 difference?
- 9 A. It may take a little while to stop going
- 10 30 knots than it would be going 20 but I couldn't give
- 11 you an accurate guess on what it would be distance.
- 12 O. You can't tell me if it would be 50
- 13 yards, 100 or 200 yards?
- 14 A. I couldn't tell you the difference. No,
- 15 sir.
- 16 (Exhibit No. 7 was marked.)
- 17 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 18 Q. I am going to hand you what I have marked
- 19 as Exhibit Number 7.
- 20 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And I don't have a Bates stamp number for
- 22 this but I can tell you it is Nautical Chart 101302.
- 23 And I am sure it is expired by now but --
- A. Yes, sir. They come up with corrections
- 25 about every week, updates and things like that.

- 1 O. Okay. Defense counsel. Can I have it
- 2 back?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 MR. VILLARREAL: Do you want to take a
- 5 five-minute break?
- 6 MS. DELEMARRE: I am fine. Are you fine?
- 7 THE WITNESS: Do you need one, sir?
- 8 MR. VILLARREAL: I need a five-minute
- 9 break. Is that okay? Get something to drink.
- 10 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are going off the
- 11 video record at 12:54 p.m.
- 12 (Recess taken.)
- 13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
- 14 video record at 1:04 p.m. Counsel may proceed.
- 15 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 16 Q. Petty Officer Rae, we are back from a
- 17 short break.
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And are you ready to continue?
- 20 A. I am ready.
- 21 Q. Can you please describe to the judge the
- 22 exhibit, Exhibit 7? What is that?
- 23 A. This looks like one of the charts from
- 24 our area down in South Padre. One of the charts from
- 25 the area down in South Padre.

- 1 Q. I would like for you to mark the areas
- 2 referred to by Lieutenant Bell as areas for
- 3 illegal-smuggling activity. And I am going to point
- 4 you here to Exhibit Number 2, the second-to-the-last
- 5 paragraph, which says the shrimp basin.
- 6 A. It is the second-to-the-last?
- 7 Q. Can you read that?
- 8 A. "Shrimp basin, Zapata boat ramp, and a
- 9 bluff area are the three well-known areas for migrant
- 10 crossings; but, again, they utilize the entire BSC."
- 11 Q. Those three areas, can you point them out
- on the -- on the map that you have in front of you?
- 13 Or let me -- so there is an extra mouse here. And if
- 14 you can point to it on that map, it should work. If
- 15 you can point out the areas that Lieutenant Bell is
- 16 talking about.
- 17 A. Sorry.
- 18 O. I think the mouse is there. Do you have
- 19 the mouse?
- 20 A. Yes. Does it zoom in at all, sir?
- 21 O. Yes. I have got it. Just hold on.
- 22 A. That is fine. I am waiting. Yes, sir.
- Q. Are the areas that he is talking about
- 24 depicted on the projector?
- 25 A. Yes, sir. I see, this is the shrimp

- 1 basin here. The Zapata I believe is right here in
- 2 this area. And the bluff area -- I am not sure where
- 3 the bluff area is. But Zapata is in this area here.
- 4 And the shrimp basin is right here.
- 5 Q. As far as you sit here today, where did
- 6 this incident occur where you heard the thud
- 7 underneath the vessel?
- 8 A. I would say that it was somewhere in this
- 9 proximity here.
- 10 Q. Let me take Exhibit Number 2 from you.
- 11 Thank you. Just generally, so the judge
- 12 understands -- a lot of us are very familiar with this
- 13 area if we do recreational boating or fishing, some
- 14 other people aren't -- can you just generally explain
- 15 to the judge this canal that is depicted on Exhibit
- 16 Number 7, I believe? Is that the Brownsville ship
- 17 channel?
- 18 A. This is. The long stretch that looks
- 19 like it starts from offshore and goes all the way in
- 20 on a straight line.
- Q. Feel free to use the mouse, if you wish.
- 22 A. So this, all of this area right here,
- 23 which is an accurate depiction of the Brownsville ship
- 24 channel.
- Q. And this map is to scale, right? You

- 1 don't -- you don't have a ruler with you, though?
- 2 A. I don't have a ruler with me.
- 3 Q. Can you -- can you tell just from your --
- 4 based on your experience and -- do you know how
- 5 wide -- approximately how wide this channel is from
- 6 one coast to -- from coast to coast?
- 7 A. It varies.
- 8 Q. From what distances?
- 9 A. I would say from a few hundred yards up
- 10 to a mile.
- 11 O. In width?
- 12 A. I mean -- not -- in length. Sorry. A
- 13 few hundred yards in width. And then some areas it
- 14 gets shallower or it gets narrower or wider.
- 15 Q. I am not talking at the canal itself, the
- 16 deep end. I am talking from south to north.
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. It is -- you agree with me it is pretty
- 19 much the same throughout?
- MS. DELEMARRE: You mean from bank to
- 21 bank?
- 22 THE WITNESS: Yes. From bank to bank.
- 23 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. From south -- yes. From bank to bank.
- 25 Regardless of the depth.

- 1 A. No. I am not referring to the depth. I
- 2 am saying that the width will vary. There is a lot of
- 3 parts here it is pretty similar but it does -- it does
- 4 vary.
- 5 Q. Okay. And just so that we get a
- 6 reference, can you tell us where you -- where the
- 7 Coast Guard station is located in? Let me -- let me
- 8 zoom over here, too. Using the mouse, can you show
- 9 the judge where the station was located on April 23rd,
- 10 2015?
- 11 A. Station is in this area here.
- 12 Q. Okay. So it is south of the causeway?
- 13 A. It is south of the causeway.
- 14 Q. It is south of the old causeway?
- 15 A. It is south of the old causeway, as well.
- 16 It should pop up on this chart. It should say, Coast
- 17 Guard Station. I think it is right here, this little
- 18 dot. And it actually -- Coast Guard Station, Padre
- 19 Island.
- 20 Q. And that is -- that is where the patrol
- 21 begins? Or does the patrol begin at the Brownsville
- 22 ship channel?
- 23 A. No. The patrol begins at the station.
- 24 You depart the station and then move on to the
- 25 channel.

- 1 Q. Okay. Explain to the judge, what are the
- 2 dangers that you could encounter in the Brownsville
- 3 ship channel as you are patrolling through there? And
- 4 I will start you off by asking you: Are there
- 5 fishermen, recreational fishermen, on boats in the
- 6 ship channel?
- 7 A. Sometimes there are. There is fishermen,
- 8 shrimpers up and down. Sometimes there are barges
- 9 pushing -- tugs that are pushing barges up and down
- 10 the channel.
- 11 Q. What are all of the potential dangers
- 12 or -- that you would take into consideration when
- doing a mission planning or risks, you know, of
- 14 collision or colliding into? Boats would be a
- 15 potential danger, correct?
- 16 A. Boats. Correct.
- 0. What about fishermen on the banks
- 18 fishing? Their lines?
- 19 A. Not typically. We don't really navigate
- 20 that far in to a shoreline there to conflict with
- 21 that.
- 22 O. So other commercial traffic. You said
- 23 tugboats?
- A. There is commercial traffic, tugboats.
- 25 There is even your, just like we discussed earlier,

- 1 just recreational boaters.
- 2 Q. Okay.
- 3 A. From time to time.
- 4 Q. And you are confined to a certain -- to a
- 5 few hundred yards as far as the width of the
- 6 Brownsville ship channel, correct?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. And then you are even more confined by
- 9 the area that you can actually navigate this vessel
- 10 through, correct, because of the draft?
- 11 A. There is -- there is a confinement but it
- 12 is a pretty broad -- there is enough where we could
- 13 turn around and we can make passing with larger
- 14 vessels and still be within our --
- 15 Q. Okay. So do you have an approximate
- 16 width, approximately the width of the center of the
- 17 canal or between the markers?
- 18 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 19 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 20 Q. So the bank from bank to bank is one
- 21 length, 100 to maybe 200, 300 yards in width. But
- 22 does the canal itself, the portion where you -- where
- 23 you navigate, is it narrower than that?
- 24 A. It is. The markers, some of which are
- 25 placed in farther from the canal, where the water is

- 1 deeper.
- Q. And so, relatively speaking, how narrow
- 3 is the canal generally or does it vary depending on
- 4 where you are in the Brownsville ship channel?
- 5 A. It varies. Sometimes it will come in a
- 6 little closer. Sometimes it will be a little bit more
- 7 spread out if they have the room.
- 8 Q. Are the markers ever more than 100 yards
- 9 apart, the markers, the width -- depicting the width
- 10 of the channel?
- 11 A. I honestly can't tell you, yes, or, no.
- 12 I wasn't attached to the -- there is a navigation team
- down there. So I am not sure on how they measured it
- 14 out.
- 15 Q. Do different navigational rules apply to
- 16 the intercoastal waterways of the U.S. as opposed to
- 17 open water?
- 18 A. Correct. They are.
- 19 O. They do? What sort of rules?
- 20 A. There is -- when you are operating in
- 21 arrow, narrower channels or confined waterways, there
- 22 is less maneuverability. The rule mainly pertaining
- 23 to larger vessels, for us to stay out of the way of a
- 24 larger vessel. But vessels who are conducting
- 25 fishing, or anything like that, within a channel are

- 1 required to keep out of the way of the normal traffic.
- 2 And offshores you have a lot more grace period, play.
- 3 Q. Are the probability of running around in
- 4 the intercoastal water on the Brownsville ship channel
- 5 system, are they greater than running aground
- 6 offshore?
- 7 A. Definitely.
- 8 Q. Why is that?
- 9 A. Because there isn't a whole lot of room,
- 10 like we discussed. You have your -- excluded to your
- 11 sides that you can navigate on; and the water, as you
- 12 get closer to the shoreline, gets shallower quicker.
- Q. What about navigating this ship channel
- 14 the day versus the night? Are there -- is it more
- 15 challenging to navigate it at night or to stay in
- 16 center line at night than during the day?
- 17 A. Not particularly. If you can follow the
- 18 navigation, the aids. A lot of our aids are lit.
- 19 There is also range lights that are within the channel
- 20 that mark the center line of the channel. And if you
- 21 adjust your vessel, point it on those range lights,
- 22 you should be able to stay within the center line of
- 23 the channels. And then it is trusting your navigation
- 24 system.
- Q. Do you have to rely more so on your

- 1 electronics and navigational equipment inside the
- 2 pilothouse at night than you would during the day?
- 3 A. I think it depends. It may depend on
- 4 your driving experience, what you are comfortable with
- 5 or not. Being familiar with the area that you are
- 6 operating in. But it is -- it is pretty much an even
- 7 distribution. You use both of them with each other if
- 8 you have them available.
- 9 Q. What about speed? Is speed a factor when
- 10 trying to stay or trying to keep from running aground
- 11 in the ship channel at night?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 13 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 14 Q. The speed of the vessel, is that a factor
- 15 to consider when trying to stay, you know -- trying to
- 16 keep from running aground in the channel?
- 17 A. I would say if you are deviating from
- 18 your said course, if you are following your track line
- 19 and you are following what you have plotted and you
- 20 are following where the aids are placed and you are on
- 21 track, speed shouldn't really have an issue with
- 22 running aground. If you deviate from what is said in
- 23 front of you and maybe turn to starboard or turn to
- 24 port and continue to operate at that speed, then at
- 25 that point you may have -- may be put into a situation

- 1 where that might be the case.
- 2 Q. And all navigation, in the Brownsville
- 3 ship channel, is manual, it is not automated, it is
- 4 not by autopilot?
- 5 A. No. It is manually operated.
- 6 Q. So the operator of the boat deviates from
- 7 center line. Is there a higher risk of running
- 8 aground at higher speeds than there would be at lower
- 9 speeds?
- 10 A. Not preferably. I mean, again, that
- 11 depends on the vessel's size and how much room you
- 12 have either to the right or the left of where you are
- 13 navigating.
- 14 Q. In other words --
- 15 A. If you are -- okay.
- 16 Q. In other words, slower, navigating at a
- 17 slower rate of speed is easier to get back on track or
- 18 faster than if you are -- if you experience that same
- 19 deviation at a higher rate of speed?
- 20 A. Not necessarily. It just depends on your
- 21 boat-handling abilities, really. Sometimes it is
- 22 actually more difficult to maneuver the boat at lower
- 23 speeds than it is. That is kind of how these boats
- 24 are designed. They are designed to be able to perform
- 25 turns and things like that at higher speeds.

- 1 (Exhibit No. 8 was marked.)
- 2 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 3 Q. I am going to give you what I have marked
- 4 as Exhibit Number 8.
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. You want to give me Number 7. I am going
- 7 to leave this handy here for you. Sorry about that.
- I have given to you what I have marked as
- 9 Exhibit Number 8. And I represent to you that this is
- 10 an interview summary of Lieutenant Erica Kelly, Chief
- 11 Intelligence at Sector Corpus Christi. She gave this
- 12 interview on May 7, 2015, which is -- you know, it is
- 13 after the incident of April 23rd, 2015. Okay?
- 14 A. Okay. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. I am going to read the highlighted parts
- 16 and ask you if you agree or not. "Undocumented Alien
- 17 (UDA) activity in the Brownsville Ship Channel happens
- 18 regularly." Do you agree with that or not?
- 19 A. I agree.
- Q. Next highlighted portion, "UDA," which
- 21 stands for undocumented alien, "crossings of the ship
- 22 channel have been known to occur during the day, but
- 23 the majority of "the "traffic occurs in the evening or
- very early in the morning." Do you agree with that?
- 25 A. I agree.

- 1 Q. So do you agree that the majority of
- 2 the -- according to the intel that is being given to
- 3 you, the intel states that the majority of the aliens
- 4 swimming across or crossing the ship channel, majority
- 5 of that activity happens at night, right?
- 6 A. Or during times of low visibility.
- 7 Q. Why is that, do you know?
- 8 A. Because they don't want to be seen.
- 9 Q. Because they don't want to be seen.
- 10 Okay. Is this intel, is this information that you
- 11 knew prior to the incident of April 23rd, 2015?
- 12 A. I did.
- Q. And do you know Lieutenant Erica Kelly?
- 14 A. I do.
- 15 Q. Next highlighted portion, "UDA activity
- 16 across the Ship Channel is usually Mexican nationals."
- 17 Do you agree with that?
- 18 A. I would agree.
- 19 Q. Okay. And it says, next paragraph, "More
- 20 UDA activity on the ship channel also occurs during
- 21 the warmer months, due to the cold temperature of the
- 22 channel." Do you agree with that?
- 23 A. I agree.
- Q. So they are less likely to cross in
- 25 December, or during cold weather, right, swim across

- 1 the ship channel?
- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. Next paragraph. "Estimated that 2-4 UDAs
- 4 are apprehended a month attempting to cross the ship
- 5 channel." Do you agree with that?
- 6 A. Say that --
- 7 Q. Estimated that 2 to 4 -- right here --
- 8 are apprehended a month crossing the ship channel.
- 9 A. If that is the report, then, yes. As
- 10 much as that being the Coast Guard apprehending those
- individuals, not to my knowledge that that is an
- 12 accurate assessment of what we do.
- 13 Q. Okay.
- 14 A. But --
- 15 Q. But you -- but you don't have any reason
- 16 to disagree that they are apprehended by law
- 17 enforcement whether it be --
- 18 A. By some sort of a law-enforcement entity.
- 19 Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. "Some months vary where" it will be --
- 21 "we will get reports of 4-5 individuals crossing. We
- 22 believe there are a lot more that go undetected." Do
- 23 you believe there is a lot more that go undetected?
- 24 A. I believe so.
- 25 Q. You don't think everyone is captured,

- 1 right?
- 2 A. (Witness shaking head.)
- 3 Q. No?
- 4 A. No, sir.
- 5 Q. "For the last 2 years, the Brownsville
- 6 Ship Channel has been mentioned every week
- 7 highlighting the times and days" that "the activity
- 8 may be occurring and intelligence recommendation for
- 9 patrols." Is that true?
- 10 A. I mean, it is discussed. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. So is it your testimony that every week
- 12 at the station you were told or there is a discussion
- including you where undocumented aliens crossing the
- 14 ship channel was?
- 15 A. Not necessarily a discussion including
- 16 myself but the command often held discussions every
- oncoming day and they would discuss with the people
- 18 who were in charge for the said days. So if it was
- 19 mentioned then, then it was.
- 20 Q. So there is no question in your mind that
- 21 illegal aliens would swim across the ship channel on a
- 22 regular basis, right?
- 23 A. Yes, sir. Yes, sir.
- Q. That was something that you knew?
- 25 A. I knew.

- 1 Q. And you knew that they would -- they
- 2 tended to do so more at night?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. So prior to going on your patrol the
- 5 night of April 23rd, 2015, you already knew that you
- 6 could potentially come up against an alien, whether it
- 7 be a drug smuggler or an undocumented alien, swimming
- 8 across the Brownsville ship channel? That -- that
- 9 would concur with what the lieutenant is saying?
- 10 A. It could. It could happen. It can.
- 11 Q. It could happen, possibly, probably. I
- 12 mean, there is a high incidents of --
- 13 A. Yes. There is a -- there is a
- 14 probability, just like you said before.
- 15 Q. There is a -- there is a high probability
- 16 that -- I mean, that is why you are out there, right?
- 17 MS. LEONARD: Object to form.
- 18 THE WITNESS: Well, I wouldn't
- 19 necessarily say it is a high probability but it would
- 20 be a probability because as to say exact amount, I am
- 21 not sure. Like I said, before what I have seen and
- 22 what I have heard from a Coast Guard standpoint, I
- 23 haven't seen it, I hadn't witnessed it. I hadn't
- 24 heard of any of our people attached to our unit, you
- 25 know, up until this event, pulling people out of the

- 1 water that I personally knew or was part of a
- 2 conversation. But, yes, sir, I knew that --
- 3 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 4 Q. I mean, that is --
- 5 A. -- crossing does happen.
- 6 Q. That is the whole -- the whole point of
- 7 your patrol that night or -- well, maybe not the whole
- 8 point but part of your patrol -- patrols include
- 9 looking for drug smugglers or aliens that are trying
- 10 to come across the ship channel, right?
- 11 A. Correct. Correct. So I would say that
- 12 there is a probability.
- 13 O. Yes. Okay.
- 14 A. And that was considered.
- 15 O. Because there -- otherwise, it would
- 16 defeat the purpose of you doing the patrol?
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. So explain -- explain to the judge: Why
- 19 are people crossing the ship channel?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object.
- 21 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. What is it about Highway 4, Highway 48?
- 23 Do you know if they are trying to get around a
- 24 checkpoint?
- 25 A. I would say that they are just trying to

- 1 avoid being seen altogether. This is probably one of
- 2 many routes that I am even unaware of that go down the
- 3 entire border of Texas not even including the Rio
- 4 Grande or the Brownsville ship channel.
- 5 O. Okay. You don't --
- 6 A. So I don't have an accurate estimate or
- 7 reason as to why they choose this particular area over
- 8 others.
- 9 Q. Okay. Bates Stamp 13283, which is the
- 10 following page. Highlighted, "We are aware that the
- 11 shrimp basin has been an area of pick up for the UDAs.
- 12 It has been this way for many years." Do you agree
- 13 with that statement?
- 14 A. I do.
- 15 Q. The shrimp basin is where the shrimpers
- 16 park their vessels?
- 17 A. Can you ask the question again? I am
- 18 sorry. I was trying to find my spot.
- 19 Q. The shrimp basin is where the shrimpers
- 20 dock their shrimp boats?
- 21 A. The shrimp basin is where they dock their
- 22 shrimp boats.
- 23 Q. And that is in the Brownsville ship
- 24 channel?
- 25 A. Correct.

- 1 Q. "We have a lot of reports on the Shrimp
- 2 Basin; there have been illegals encountered there and"
- 3 the "UDAs on boats that we get regularly."
- 4 Let me read that again. "We have a lot
- of reports on the Shrimp Basin; there have been"
- 6 illegal encountered -- "illegals encountered there and
- 7 UDAs on boats that we get regularly." Do you agree
- 8 with that statement?
- 9 A. I agree.
- 10 Q. It says "regularly" not -- I mean,
- 11 regularly, you understand that to mean -- do you agree
- 12 with that, that on a regular basis people are crossing
- 13 through the shrimp --
- 14 A. I agree that as this is written that
- 15 regularly they are found in the vicinity of shrimp
- 16 boats and picked up off of other vessels. That is --
- 17 that is how I am understanding this statement.
- 18 Q. Okay. "The Coast Guard has participated
- 19 in a handful of UDA interdictions crossing the channel
- 20 this past year." Do you agree with that statement, in
- 21 2015/2014, the U.S. Coast Guard --
- 22 A. I can agree because, like I said before,
- 23 other law enforcement vessels -- and I can even give
- 24 an example. If border patrol calls us and says, hey,
- 25 we found these people, will you come pick them up, and

- 1 we do and we will detain them until further notice,
- 2 until they go through an interview process or whatever
- 3 the outcome may be.
- 4 Q. When you pick up a UDA, undocumented
- 5 alien, do you hand them over to border patrol after
- 6 that or do you process them?
- 7 A. In my experience, the only time that we
- 8 have done it was offshore that I have been a part of
- 9 it. And -- or even if we do pick someone up that
- 10 border patrol drops us off with, more than likely we
- 11 either go down to the ICE detention center, which is
- in Port Isabel, and we will wait there for whoever is
- 13 going to interview them or pick them up from there, or
- 14 we take them back to the Coast Guard Station where
- 15 they can either be interviewed by Lieutenant Kelly or
- 16 whoever is in charge of that job at that time and
- 17 whatever agencies interview them and then border
- 18 patrol will come and pick them up afterwards.
- 19 (Exhibit No. 9 was marked.)
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Okay. I am going to hand over to you
- 22 what I have marked as Exhibit Number 9.
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. I will represent to you that this is an
- 25 interview of the Intel officer detached to South Padre

- 1 Island. So this is an Intel officer giving this
- 2 interview, is that correct?
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. And this is somebody that you would work
- 5 with on a regular basis or communicate with on a
- 6 regular basis?
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. What is the name on -- who is this? I
- 9 can't read their signature.
- 10 A. It is Lieutenant -- I can picture his
- 11 face but I am drawing a blank for his name.
- 12 Q. And, you know, the name is not as
- important as long as, you do agree that there was
- 14 somebody --
- 15 A. It is Rivera. I know his last name is
- 16 Rivera. I don't remember his first name. It is a
- 17 Lieutenant Rivera.
- 18 O. Okay. And he is an Intel officer?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Highlighted portion. "The Wednesday
- 21 prior to the incident, I did the quarters training.
- 22 There was about 50 members of the crew in
- 23 attendance." The Wednesday prior to the incident, do
- 24 you remember attending that?
- 25 A. I can't recall.

- 1 Q. "I briefed that on April 3rd," 20 days
- 2 prior to this accident, right? "I briefed that on
- 3 April 3rd, OAM" interdiction -- "interdicted a raft
- 4 full of migrants trying to cross the Brownsville ship
- 5 channel. Do you remember this incident?
- 6 A. I do.
- 7 Q. Were you a part of the patrol that was
- 8 involved in it?
- 9 A. I was not.
- 10 O. Tell us a little bit about this incident.
- 11 So what happened just in your -- your recollection of
- 12 this.
- A. As far as I know, that is -- that is what
- 14 I hear is that it was noticed, that is what was
- 15 reported and they discussed it.
- 16 Q. So 20 days before this incident that we
- 17 are here for today, there was a raft full of migrants
- 18 crossing the Brownsville ship channel, correct?
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 Q. And you were informed of this the
- 21 Wednesday just prior to April 23rd, 2015, correct?
- 22 A. I mean, if that -- if that was the time
- 23 frame. I am just -- I am not 100 percent sure if that
- 24 is the date. But we -- I can remember the story.
- Q. Okay. It says, "I described that the"

- 1 migrants -- "the smugglers" -- excuse me -- "were
- 2 trying to circumvent the checkpoint at highway 4."
- 3 Are you familiar with the checkpoint on Highway 4?
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. So they brought the people to the
- 6 southern bank of the BSC in a vehicle, dropped them
- 7 off with some inflatable rafts. They would -- would
- 8 try to cross the -- the Brownsville ship channel.
- 9 Then the vehicle would go past Highway 4 empty, I
- 10 guess, past the checkpoint, right? Right?
- 11 A. I would assume so.
- 12 Q. Then go to Highway 48 to the north bank
- 13 and pick them up. What -- what is she describing?
- 14 Give the judge just a general understanding. Because
- 15 we were trying to discuss this earlier. Are they
- 16 trying -- is their reason for them crossing in part
- 17 because they are trying to avoid the checkpoint on
- 18 Highway 4?
- 19 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 21 Q. Is this something that you were informed
- 22 of or that you were --
- 23 A. Well, like I said, if that -- that is
- 24 definitely something that they would want to avoid but
- 25 just like anything else in the situation, they are

- 1 trying to avoid being caught or seen in any situation
- 2 not even just narrowing it down to one thing. So,
- 3 yes, it is common talk that people try to avoid the
- 4 checkpoints. It is common talk that people try to
- 5 cross the Brownsville ship channel. It is common talk
- 6 for them to try to get -- avoid being seen or picked
- 7 up, period, to my knowledge.
- 8 Q. Okay. I am going to read the last
- 9 sentence of the highlighted portion. "At that point I
- 10 didn't have an exact location, but pretty much all
- 11 crossings occur between the Gayman Bridge just east of
- 12 Zapata Boat Ramp, and the start of the Shrimp Basin."
- 13 The Gayman Bridge, are you familiar with
- 14 that bridge?
- 15 A. I am.
- 16 Q. Highway 4. Do you have -- looking at
- 17 this map, just in reference to the ship channel, where
- 18 is -- where is this checkpoint? It is south of the
- 19 Brownsville ship channel, right, on Highway 4? Do you
- 20 agree with that?
- 21 A. I believe that it is south of the ship
- 22 channel. As per where it is via the chart, I honestly
- 23 couldn't tell you.
- Q. Do you see on this area right here that
- 25 is marked as the Boca Chica Road?

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And there is a four right there with a
- 3 circle.
- 4 A. Yes, sir.
- 5 Q. Now, based on your personal knowledge and
- 6 recollection of having -- you have traveled on
- 7 Highway 4?
- 8 A. I have not.
- 9 Q. You have not traveled on Highway 4?
- 10 A. I have not traveled on Highway 4.
- 11 Q. Do you have any reason to believe that
- this wouldn't be the depiction of Highway 4?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form. And how
- 14 would he know?
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 16 THE WITNESS: I don't know.
- 17 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 18 Q. What about the -- do you know where the
- 19 checkpoint is?
- 20 A. I do not know the exact location of the
- 21 checkpoint. I know that there is a checkpoint but, as
- 22 of right now, I don't recall the exact location.
- Q. This does say Boca Chica Road, right?
- A. Correct.
- Q. Do you know Boca Chica Road is dubbed as

- 1 Highway 4?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. So this would be Highway 4, then, because
- 4 it says, Boca Chica Road, right?
- 5 A. Okay.
- 6 Q. You agree with it -- with that or --
- 7 A. I agree.
- 8 Q. Okay. Do you see the airport?
- 9 A. I do.
- 10 Q. Is the checkpoint between -- is it east
- 11 of the airport?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 13 THE WITNESS: No. I don't -- I don't
- 14 remember where the checkpoint is, sir.
- 15 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 16 Q. You said you have never been to the
- 17 checkpoint?
- 18 A. I have never been to the checkpoint, and
- 19 I have never traveled past the Brownsville
- 20 International Airport.
- 21 Q. And you haven't studied these maps; in
- 22 other words, you haven't been given any intel as to
- where the checkpoints are located?
- A. I mean, I have been given intel. I have
- 25 been briefed on areas. I have been. But I am saying

- 1 right now, standing -- sitting here, I don't -- I
- 2 don't recall it. That is what I am trying to get at
- 3 is I don't -- I don't remember.
- 4 Q. And just to clarify, I am not trying
- 5 to -- you don't know if it is east of the airport?
- 6 A. I do not know.
- 7 Q. So Highway 4 would -- the location of
- 8 Highway 4 on this map would coincide with what is on
- 9 that report, right, that Highway 4 is south of the
- 10 Brownsville ship channel?
- 11 A. I can see that.
- 12 Q. Okay. And then Highway 48 is north of
- 13 the ship channel?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. Does Highway 48 run parallel to the ship
- 16 channel?
- 17 A. Pretty decently. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. I mean, this is Highway 48, right?
- 19 Right?
- 20 A. Up above the north side? Yes, sir.
- 21 Q. Okay. So where is the Gayman -- Gayman
- 22 Bridge? You have a mouse right there.
- 23 A. I believe -- scroll it over here some --
- Q. I can do that for you, if you want. Do
- 25 you want to go left?

- 1 A. Left, please.
- Q. It is west of the basin?
- A. It is going to keep going. No. The
- 4 other way. I am sorry.
- 5 O. East?
- 6 A. Yes, sir. Sometimes this stuff is
- 7 inverted and it is hard with the mouse.
- 8 Q. No. I understand. Just so you know,
- 9 this is facing north. Okay?
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. Top is north. Do you want me to keep
- 12 going east?
- 13 A. Keep going. Yes, sir. All right. Now
- 14 it has gone too far. I don't know if you can actually
- 15 see it on this map unless it is in -- where Zapata
- 16 boat ramp is, there was another cut.
- 17 Q. There is a -- the Zapata boat ramp is --
- 18 A. Is that right there.
- 19 Q. Is this right here, right?
- 20 A. The inlet right there. The Zapata.
- 21 0. This is it?
- 22 A. Uh-huh. And that is what we called the
- 23 Highway 48 bridge. And there was another bridge that
- 24 was a little bit smaller, to my recollection, that was
- 25 a little bit farther in, a little bit farther up. And

- 1 there was another narrow cut. And to what I can
- 2 recall, that, to the best of my knowledge, is where
- 3 the Gayman Bridge would be.
- 4 Q. Okay.
- 5 A. But I can't accurately see it on this
- 6 chart.
- 7 Q. And just, lastly, on Bates Stamp
- 8 Number 13286, the Intel officer states, We as Intel
- 9 highlight the Brownsville ship channel because it is a
- 10 hot area for drug smuggling. Do you agree with that
- 11 statement?
- 12 A. I agree.
- 13 (Exhibit No. 10 was marked.)
- 14 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 15 Q. I am going to hand over to you what I
- 16 have marked as Exhibit Number 10.
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. You would agree with me that visibility
- 19 is a -- it is something that you would -- that you
- 20 would take into consideration in mission planning?
- 21 A. Yes.
- Q. Visibility would include the illumination
- 23 by the moon, if -- if the moon is visible or not,
- 24 right? That is something you take into consideration?
- A. I would.

- 1 Q. And then you would also take into
- 2 consideration whether it was cloudy or not --
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. -- to determine the amount of
- 5 illumination --
- 6 A. Yes, sir.
- 7 Q. -- for a particular mission, correct?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. And you would assess or plan accordingly
- 10 given -- given these factors, correct?
- 11 A. Correct.
- 12 Q. So do you agree with me that the higher
- 13 the moon illumination, at any given night, the more --
- 14 the more light you have?
- 15 A. I would agree.
- 16 Q. All right. And does the moon
- 17 illumination help you navigate at night?
- 18 A. It can.
- 19 Q. It certainly doesn't hurt you to have
- 20 moon illumination?
- 21 A. It doesn't hurt to have more light,
- 22 absolutely not.
- 23 Q. Can you tell the judge: What was the
- 24 moon illumination on April 23rd, 2015?
- 25 A. It says that it is a .24.

- 1 Q. Okay. Do you have any reason to disagree
- 2 with this chart?
- 3 A. I do not.
- 4 Q. Okay. .24 would mean that it is a
- 5 quarter moon?
- 6 A. I am not sure exactly but I know that it
- 7 was getting smaller, the luminosity.
- Q. It was not a full moon? It was not a
- 9 full moon?
- 10 A. It was not a full moon.
- 11 Q. Let me ask you this. And we will go over
- 12 this in greater detail. But do you recall that there
- 13 was overcast that night or could you see the moon, if
- 14 you recall?
- 15 A. I can't recall.
- 16 Q. Do you agree with me that if it is
- 17 overcast, it would be darker than if it was clear?
- 18 A. It would block out the rest of the
- 19 remaining light. Yes, sir.
- Q. Of the moon?
- 21 A. Of the moon.
- 22 Q. Can I have that, please.
- 23 (Exhibit No. 11 was marked.)
- 24 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. I am going to hand over to you what I

- 1 have marked as Exhibit Number 11. That is the final
- 2 investigative report. Do you have that in front of
- 3 you, Petty Officer Rae?
- 4 A. I have the packet in front of me. Yes,
- 5 sir.
- 6 Q. Have you seen this document prior to
- 7 today?
- 8 A. I have.
- 9 Q. What is a final investigative report?
- 10 A. It is the final report that the mishap
- 11 analysis board concluded after they concluded their
- 12 investigation.
- Q. So it is referred to as a mishap,
- 14 correct?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. I have been referring to it as an
- 17 incident. Some people might refer to it as an
- 18 accident. But when you say "mishap" you are talking
- 19 about the -- in particular about Patricia Garcia, my
- 20 client, I guess being hit by this vessel, correct?
- 21 A. The mishap. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. That is the mishap. Okay.
- 23 And who is -- who is the board? Who
- 24 comprises the members of the board that did the
- 25 investigation?

- 1 A. The members of the board are comprised up
- 2 at the district level up in headquarters, actually,
- 3 where Lieutenant is from.
- 4 O. Where is that?
- 5 A. In Washington, D.C. And the team is put
- 6 together there. That is about to the knowledge that I
- 7 have.
- 8 Q. You don't know how many members on the
- 9 board?
- 10 A. I think it can vary. What I can recall
- 11 was a captain, another officer who was a legal
- 12 background, some subject-matter experts on the vessels
- 13 and there was a scribe, someone who was taking notes.
- 14 To the best of my knowledge is what I can remember.
- 15 Q. And they -- they make findings of facts?
- 16 A. They make findings. They try to pull out
- 17 all of the facts. They -- they are the ones that do
- 18 the investigation.
- 19 Q. And then they render an opinion?
- 20 A. And they render an opinion in the end.
- 21 Q. Tell -- tell me in your own words: What
- 22 happens as you -- as you are coming out of the -- out
- 23 of the station and you are coxswain --
- A. Coxswain.
- 25 Q. Coxswain. You are the coxswain on the

- 1 vessel. Mondrala is the break-in coxswain. You have
- 2 two crew members?
- 3 A. I do.
- 4 Q. Onboard. And you head out to the
- 5 Brownsville ship channel on the night of April 23rd,
- 6 2015, around 10:30 p.m.? Or what time do you head
- 7 out.?
- 8 A. I believe it was to be underway by
- 9 10 o'clock. We started making our preparations and
- 10 getting ready by about 9:40, if I can recall.
- 11 Q. And you make a decision to -- to run the
- 12 vessel dark, meaning that no nav lights?
- 13 A. No. That decision was not made. That --
- 14 I am actually not in favor of that. That is a
- 15 decision that is to the discretion of the coxswain at
- 16 that time when LE emissions were in effect. But from
- 17 my understanding, it wasn't -- we weren't aware or I
- 18 was not aware that the navigational lights were on
- 19 until shortly after into the patrol.
- 20 Q. That they were on or you weren't aware?
- 21 A. They were not on.
- 22 Q. That they were not on.
- 23 A. I was --
- Q. Inadvertently, for a portion of the
- 25 patrol, you were running the vessel dark, meaning, no

- 1 navigational lights?
- 2 A. Yes. No navigational lights.
- 3 Q. So and --
- 4 A. It was allowed to do that at discretion.
- 5 O. Correct.
- 6 A. But to my knowledge, I was unaware that
- 7 they were. And I personally don't run them dark.
- 8 Q. Because it is safer to run with lights
- 9 on?
- 10 A. It is just more of a comfort level for
- 11 myself.
- 12 Q. And nav lights are not so much, I mean,
- 13 for -- to avoid you hitting someone, it is more so to
- 14 avoid somebody hitting you, right?
- 15 A. Yes. So someone could see us.
- 16 Q. And you are heading into the Brownsville
- 17 ship channel at night, and you inadvertently are
- 18 running in the dark?
- 19 A. Correct.
- Q. You think you have the lights on but you
- 21 don't until you are warned by -- who advises you that
- 22 you are running dark?
- 23 A. CAROL M is a tug that was pushing down
- 24 the channel. We got in contact with them via radio,
- 25 and we discussed that the lights weren't on. And we

- 1 engaged them at that point.
- 2 Q. You are advised by the captain of the
- 3 tugboat that your lights were not on?
- 4 A. We were advised. Yes.
- 5 Q. At that point, you turned it on?
- 6 A. We turned it on.
- 7 Q. Nav lights?
- 8 A. Nav lights.
- 9 Q. Aft light, the white light?
- 10 A. The aft light, the stern light and the
- 11 two side lights, port and starboard.
- 12 Q. Separate from the nav lights?
- 13 A. No. They are -- all three are together
- 14 when your -- your underway lights are on.
- 15 Q. When you are advised that your nav lights
- 16 aren't on and you switch them on, do you turn on the
- 17 spotlight?
- 18 A. I do not turn on a spotlight.
- 19 Q. Okay. And your FLIR, I believe, in
- 20 something that I read, says that you were pointing the
- 21 FLIR towards the shoreline, the southern bank, is that
- 22 correct?
- 23 A. That is correct.
- Q. Why not forward?
- 25 A. Because what we were looking for is on

- 1 the southern bank. That is what we had discussed is
- 2 we were looking for potential congregation on the
- 3 southern bank. That is what we were keeping an eye
- 4 on.
- 5 Q. What you were doing was in response to a
- 6 particular tip or information you had or is it just a
- 7 regular patrol?
- 8 A. Just a regular patrol.
- 9 Q. Your man overboard drill, you performed
- 10 one before the captain of the tugboat called you or
- 11 after the tugboat called you?
- 12 A. That was before.
- 13 Q. Explain -- so just take us through that
- 14 timeline. You drive up to the ship channel and do a
- 15 man overboard?
- 16 A. We do. Well, we were in the ship
- 17 channel. Right before we got deep into the patrol,
- 18 the break-in coxswain requested if we do a man
- 19 overboard at night so that he can get some more
- 20 practice, more training. And I told him that it was
- 21 okay and we could do it. And so we ran through the
- 22 drill. Finished the drill. And then continued on our
- 23 patrol.
- 24 Q. Okay. Were you authorized to do the man
- 25 overboard?

- 1 A. I had discretion at that point.
- Q. Did you have to call it in and say you
- 3 were doing it?
- 4 A. I did not.
- 5 O. You did not have to call it in?
- 6 A. I did not have to call it in and say that
- 7 I was doing it.
- 8 Q. And while you are doing the man overboard
- 9 with the break-in coxswain, you are inside the
- 10 pilothouse?
- 11 A. We are. Myself and the break-in
- 12 coxswain.
- 13 Q. Are the two other crewmen outside?
- 14 A. They were.
- 15 Q. And you are simulating one of them being
- 16 overboard?
- 17 A. I am not sure exactly how we simulated it
- 18 that night but both of my crewmen assisted in the
- 19 completion of the man overboard.
- Q. Okay. In the findings of facts, just
- 21 briefly. This is from the final investigative report.
- 22 And you have that in front of you?
- A. What page is that, sir?
- Q. That is Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 10005.
- 25 That is Page 4 of the investigative report.

- 1 A. Yes. I have it in front of me.
- Q. And I will read what is highlighted on
- 3 the screen. "The unit's primary missions are search
- 4 and rescue and maritime law enforcement." Do you
- 5 agree with that statement?
- 6 A. I do.
- 7 Q. Part of it is rescue?
- 8 A. I do. I agree with that.
- 9 Q. "Typical law enforcement operations
- 10 include interdiction of illegal Mexican vessels
- 11 fishing within the U.S. waters in the Gulf of Mexico,
- 12 and deterrence and interdiction of illegal
- 13 immigrants." Do you agree with that?
- 14 A. I do.
- 15 MS. DELEMARRE: I would just note that
- 16 you haven't finished the whole statement. There is
- 17 more. "Illegal immigrants and drug smugglers
- 18 throughout the Area of Responsibility (AOR)."
- MR. VILLARREAL: Thank you.
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Okay. Mission, on the same page.
- 22 Highlighted. "The purpose of Coast Guard law
- 23 enforcement patrols in the Brownsville ship channel
- 24 "is to deter and interdict immigrants and narcotic
- 25 smugglers, ensure safety," and so forth. Do you agree

- 1 with that statement?
- 2 A. I would say, to an extent, that that is
- 3 part of the mission.
- 4 Q. Exactly.
- 5 A. We are also -- there is other things that
- 6 we are doing but that is part of the mission.
- 7 Q. Yes. And I am just trying to highlight
- 8 that part of it is illegal. And I think we have gone
- 9 over it over and over again.
- 10 A. Okay.
- 11 Q. I am just saying it is part of the final
- 12 report that you agree that they acknowledge it is a
- 13 hot area for smugglers?
- 14 A. I do.
- 15 O. And aliens?
- 16 A. I do.
- 17 Q. Illegal aliens?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. Again, under the, Findings of Facts,
- 20 these are findings of facts, Bates -- Plaintiffs'
- 21 Bates 10007, Page 6 of the report. Again, Findings of
- 22 Facts. I will read the highlighted. "Migrant and
- 23 drug smuggling activities have occurred along the
- length of the Brownsville ship channel, "most
- 25 commonly under the cover of darkness, at night and in

- 1 the early morning." This -- this correlates with what
- we heard earlier from the Intel personnel Kelly?
- 3 A. Yes, sir.
- 4 Q. "Undocumented immigrants and smugglers
- 5 typically use flotation devices, including inner
- 6 tubes, to assist them to cross the BSC." And there is
- 7 an inner tube involved in this incident, correct, in
- 8 this mishap?
- 9 A. Yes, sir.
- 10 Q. The sole -- the type that they are
- 11 describing here? An inner tube, right?
- 12 A. I don't know if that is the type they are
- describing, too, but there was an inner tube involved.
- Q. And so it says here that the break-in
- 15 coxswain is operating the vessel. That is Mondrala,
- 16 correct?
- 17 A. That is correct.
- 18 Q. Under your supervision up until the
- 19 moment of the mishap?
- 20 A. Yes. He was -- he was driving the boat.
- 21 Is that what you are asking?
- 22 O. Yes. Did he continue to drive the boat
- 23 after the mishap?
- 24 A. Yes.
- Q. He drove it all the way back to the

- 1 station?
- 2 A. Yes. He drove.
- 3 Q. Under your command?
- 4 A. I drove it for a little bit and then we
- 5 switched out, he drove just very briefly.
- 6 Q. You drove it after or before the mishap?
- 7 A. Actually, no. I didn't. I am sorry. To
- 8 restate. As soon as the mishap was done, turned
- 9 around and got back on patrol, he continued on the
- 10 mission.
- 11 Q. Okay. The patrol proceeded without
- 12 incident to the -- to a location in the Brownsville
- 13 ship channel in the vicinity of the Jaime Zapata boat
- 14 ramp. You made it up to the boat ramp without
- 15 incident?
- 16 A. Say again.
- 17 Q. You made it up to the Zapata boat ramp
- 18 without incident?
- 19 A. Yes. There is no incidents.
- Q. And around 10:30 you came across the
- 21 tugboat coming in the opposite direction?
- 22 A. I would say so.
- Q. And at that time, you went ahead and
- 24 turned on your nav lights?
- 25 A. Yes. That is correct.

- 1 Q. And then did you conduct the man over
- 2 drill after passing the tugboat?
- 3 A. I can't remember if it was after or
- 4 before. I think after our discussion there, when they
- 5 reviewed where things were located on the chart, it
- 6 made more sense that we did it afterward but that was
- 7 such a small blip that I don't -- I don't recall if it
- 8 happened before or after but I --
- 9 Q. Okay.
- 10 A. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. So at some point after the man overboard,
- 12 after the tug goes by, you decide to bring the vessel
- 13 up to plane, correct?
- 14 A. I was asked to, and I told him that he
- 15 could.
- 16 Q. By?
- 17 A. To bring it up and continue on the
- 18 patrol.
- 19 O. In other words, the break-in coxswain,
- 20 Mondrala, who was operating the vessel, asked you for
- 21 permission to bring up -- the vessel up to plane?
- 22 A. Yes. He said, Can I come up? And I told
- 23 him, Yes, you can.
- Q. And the Findings of Fact say about 19.2
- 25 knots. That is about the speed for plane?

- 1 A. About 19.2, 20 is what I have in my head.
- 2 Q. The next highlighted portion says that
- 3 vessel, the SPC-LE, then transmitted for approximately
- 4 30 seconds at an average speed of approximately
- 5 30 knots until all members of the crew heard a thud or
- 6 a thump sound under the hull. Do you agree with that
- 7 under the findings of facts?
- 8 A. I am not sure of the timeline but that
- 9 does sound familiar.
- 10 Q. Do you have any reason -- let me ask you
- 11 this. Do you know if they have, the people doing this
- 12 report, the findings of fact, do they have access to
- 13 the data -- to the data on the vessel that tracks your
- 14 speed?
- 15 A. They have whatever access they have.
- 16 They had access to all of our stuff, all of our
- 17 electronics, everything.
- 18 Q. Do you have any reason to disagree with
- 19 their finding of fact being that the vessel was
- 20 traveling for approximately 30 seconds at an average
- 21 speed of 30.86 knots?
- 22 A. I don't know the exact. This is their
- 23 opinion based off of what they calculated. But as for
- 24 myself on that boat at that time, I am unsure of the
- 25 actual speed we were going when the incident happened,

- 1 when we heard the thud or the thump.
- 2 Q. So as you sit here today, you are telling
- 3 the judge you don't know what speed you were going,
- 4 the exact speed?
- 5 A. As on the come up in this approximate
- 6 30 seconds, I personally don't know the exact speed in
- 7 that 30-second span.
- 8 Q. But it is your job, as coxswain, to know
- 9 the speed because you --
- 10 A. That is my job as the coxswain. But to
- 11 be able to gauge that in that amount of time, when you
- 12 are coming up on plane and you are in that 30-second
- 13 period, it is not like my attention was on that. I
- 14 stood a lookout watch. I stood multiple other roles
- 15 at that particular point in time. So I can say that
- 16 my attention wasn't solely on that when that happened.
- 17 So I was unsure of the actual speed that we got up to.
- 18 O. Okay.
- 19 A. But, like I said, I can agree with this
- 20 statement, I am just personally unsure of the actual
- 21 speed we were making up on the incident.
- 22 O. But at the time that the incident
- 23 happened, at the time that you -- that the vessel is
- 24 traveling, you do have the capability of determining
- 25 the exact speed of the vessel?

- 1 A. I have the capabilities. Yes.
- 2 Q. And you agree with me that speed is part
- 3 of your risk analysis?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. And you agree with me that there is no
- 6 reason for you to be going that fast -- there is no
- 7 reason to assume that risk because you are not gaining
- 8 anything out of going that speed, you agree with that?
- 9 MS. LEONARD: Form.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 11 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 12 Q. Isn't that what you stated earlier?
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Same objection.
- THE WITNESS: Yes. I am not.
- 16 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 17 Q. There is no reason -- you agree with me,
- 18 there is no reason, there is nothing gained by the
- 19 mission by going over 30 knots that night?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 22 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 23 Q. You agree with that statement?
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 25 THE WITNESS: That is -- I am not sure

- 1 how that applies back to the initial question.
- 2 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 3 Q. Okay. Let me ask it to you this way.
- 4 A. We discussed on a gauge between 20 and
- 5 30 knots and then we are moving above 30 knots
- 6 earlier. So I am still --
- 7 Q. In your mind, is it acceptable to go
- 8 30 knots with the -- with the weather that night being
- 9 that it was overcast, being that you have a moon
- 10 illumination of .24, being that you are driving
- 11 through a known area known for illegal aliens and drug
- 12 smuggling and so forth, is it prudent, in your
- opinion, to be going in excess of 30 knots for
- 14 approximately 30 seconds at night?
- 15 A. It is not prudent, in my opinion, to
- 16 travel above 30 knots.
- 17 Q. Can you repeat that again? I am sorry.
- 18 A. It is not -- it is not prudent, in my
- 19 opinion, to travel above the 30 knots, period. But,
- 20 like I said, in this span of 30 seconds, there were a
- 21 couple of times where I had to have him adjust the
- 22 speed and that is not instantaneous, it doesn't just
- 23 happen. And 30 seconds goes by pretty quick. So as
- 24 soon as -- I can fully assure you that if I am aware
- 25 of that, I would correct that.

- 1 Q. So you weren't aware that you were going
- 2 that fast is what you are saying?
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I wasn't aware of the speed
- 5 that we hit in that 30 seconds span at that time
- 6 before and after the situation.
- 7 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 8 Q. And you are not behind --
- 9 A. That is what I am saying.
- 10 Q. And you are not behind the throttle, it
- 11 is --
- 12 A. I am not the one behind the throttle. I
- 13 am not the one controlling it. I am the one who is in
- 14 charge of it and -- but that is -- that is all that I
- 15 am saying.
- 16 O. And the throttle is electric?
- 17 A. It is electric.
- 18 Q. So it is not like the cables are pulling
- 19 forward or back on it?
- 20 A. No.
- Q. Once it is set, it stays there, correct?
- 22 A. Correct.
- 23 Q. So had you known -- had you known you
- 24 were going next to 30 knots, you would have -- you
- 25 would have brought down the speed?

- 1 A. I would have brought down the speed but I
- 2 don't think it would have changed the time span very
- 3 much at that time. Like I said, that's pretty quick.
- 4 Q. Are you saying it takes 30 seconds to
- 5 bring that boat up to -- up to plane?
- 6 A. That is not what I am saying, that it
- 7 takes 30 seconds to bring that boat up to plane.
- 8 Q. How many seconds, in your experience,
- 9 does it take to bring up -- the boat up to plane?
- 10 A. It takes awhile. You come up on speed
- 11 and the boat rides up high for a while and it can
- 12 vary. There has been studies done on it. I
- 13 personally haven't driven the boat in over three
- 14 years. So I can't really give an accurate depiction
- 15 of how long it takes. But if I had to give an
- 16 estimate, it would be about 20, 25 seconds before you
- 17 get yourself fully back to where you want to be.
- 18 Q. Is 25 knots enough to bring up -- the
- 19 vessel to plane and then bring it back to 20 knots?
- 20 A. I mean, it is but it just all depends.
- 21 We are trained to bring it up all the way to get the
- 22 boat and then you adjust your speed from there. So
- 23 where it hits in between that.
- Q. So what was the purpose of you coming up
- 25 to plane? Why not just keep clutch forward, you know,

- 1 five knots? What was -- what was so important that it
- 2 required you to take that risk?
- 3 A. I don't think that there was an
- 4 importance or anything. It was just a judgment that I
- 5 made. He asked if we could come up; and I said, yes.
- 6 I had no anticipation of the speed getting that high
- 7 but he asked if we could come up and I said, yes. I
- 8 made the judgment call and said, yes, that is fine.
- 9 Q. So the speed was brought up for no
- 10 particular reason is what you are telling the judge?
- 11 A. No. I said that that was the judgment
- 12 that I made, that that is all. I just said that you
- 13 can come up.
- 14 Q. But for --
- 15 A. I am not --
- 16 Q. I don't mean to talk over you. I am
- 17 sorry.
- 18 A. No. It is fine.
- 19 Q. And I will ask my question again. Was
- 20 there any particular reason why your decided to come
- 21 up to plane or was it done for no particular reason?
- 22 A. It was just because we were -- he asked
- 23 if we could, and I told him that we could.
- Q. So you agree there is no reason for you
- 25 to come up to plane?

- 1 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 2 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 3 O. No?
- 4 A. I --
- 5 Q. Were you chasing somebody?
- 6 A. No. We were not chasing anybody.
- 7 Q. This will be the last time I ask you.
- 8 Was there any particular reason why you decided to
- 9 come up to plane or your coxswain decided to come up
- 10 to plane?
- 11 A. There -- we just --
- 12 MS. DELEMARRE: Break-in coxswain you
- mean.
- 14 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 15 O. The break-in coxswain. Yes. Sorry.
- 16 A. The break-in coxswain. The only reason
- 17 was he asked me and I said, yes, he can come up to
- 18 plane, he can come up and get it on plane. We were
- 19 approaching towards the end of our area. We didn't
- 20 see anything while we were down. We made an accurate
- 21 assumption. I made a determination of where we were
- 22 at. And I decided that it was safe and it was fine to
- 23 come up at that point.
- 24 Q. Tell us about the what -- tell us about
- 25 the mishap, the -- what did you hear or what did the

- 1 crew hear that caused you to come off plane, to come
- 2 back down from plane?
- A. All that I can recall is hearing a subtle
- 4 thud. I can't speak for them but that is all that I
- 5 recall hearing. And I remember looking over and
- 6 instructing Petty Officer Mondrala to come down.
- 7 Q. From plane?
- 8 A. Well, just come down in general.
- 9 Q. How many -- if you recall, how many
- 10 seconds after the thud did he come back on the
- 11 throttle?
- 12 A. He brought it down as soon as I told him
- 13 to.
- 14 Q. Was it one sudden stop like he jerked on
- 15 the throttle or was it a gradual stop?
- 16 A. I can't recall.
- 17 Q. What would you compare that sound to?
- 18 You would compare it to a wake?
- 19 A. That is what I would compare it to. That
- 20 is what it sounded like. If you hit a soft chop, or
- 21 something like that, that is the sound that it sounded
- 22 like.
- 23 Q. Did it make sense that it would be wake
- 24 at that given point in time?
- 25 A. At that given point in time, I didn't

- 1 know what the sound was. I had no determination. So
- 2 that is why we came down to -- to look. I had no idea
- 3 what the sound was.
- 4 O. Did the bow move?
- 5 A. No. I don't recall the boat moving, the
- 6 bow moving. I only recall the sound.
- 7 Q. And I want you to look at Plaintiffs'
- 8 Exhibit 100010. That is Page 9 of the report. Figure
- 9 6. Is this the actual inner tube that was found that
- 10 night in the Brownsville ship channel?
- 11 A. It looks like it.
- 12 Q. When you hear the thud, you instinctively
- 13 press the "man overboard" button?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 O. Why is that?
- 16 A. Because that is an initial reaction. If
- 17 we were to have hit something, that is an initial
- 18 reaction that I am taught.
- 19 Q. Okay. Do you customarily press the "man
- 20 overboard" button when you hit wake?
- 21 A. No.
- 22 Q. So there is something inside of you that
- 23 told you something was wrong and you -- instinctively
- 24 triggered you to press that button, isn't that
- 25 correct?

- 1 MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 2 THE WITNESS: There was -- I didn't know
- 3 what the sound was. I didn't know if there -- I
- 4 didn't know if there was a wake out there. I didn't
- 5 know. It had been calm. So instinctively, we hear a
- 6 sound, just like we are trained, I came down. We hit
- 7 the "man overboard" button.
- 8 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 9 Q. And you initiate a man overboard search?
- 10 A. No. I initiated a collision with a
- 11 submerged object search. It is not even a search. It
- 12 is just a drill. It is just a standard because we
- 13 thought, that was a strange sound, let's see what it
- 14 was.
- 15 Q. Before the impact, before the thud, which
- 16 way was the FLIR pointing?
- 17 A. I can't tell you right now. I don't know
- 18 right now. I believe it was pointed at the shore
- 19 still.
- Q. And who turns the boat? The break-in
- 21 coxswain?
- 22 A. Well, he is the one driving so he would
- 23 make maneuvers. Yes.
- Q. And is -- you basically drop the waypoint
- in the water when you hit the "man overboard"?

- 1 A. Yes.
- 2 Q. You navigate straight back towards that
- 3 waypoint?
- A. No. We drop the waypoint, and then you
- 5 turn around and go back to try to see if there was
- 6 something. You start investigating the engines,
- 7 seeing if there is anything. And then we turned
- 8 around and went back to where we thought we might have
- 9 heard it and started looking.
- 10 Q. Okay. Do you go back to that waypoint?
- 11 A. No. The waypoint is where we were at the
- 12 time that I pushed it. So it is just marking of a
- 13 general vicinity of the area that whatever happened
- 14 happened.
- Okay. And so do you know how far off
- 16 that waypoint you found the flotation device?
- 17 A. I don't. I don't recall off the top of
- 18 my head right now.
- 19 Q. Do you turn on the searchlights at that
- 20 time?
- 21 A. We did. Turn on the searchlights.
- 22 Q. And so who spots the flotation device?
- 23 A. One of my crew members spotted the
- 24 flotation device. I turned on -- we came around and
- 25 everyone started looking. I had two crew members up

- on the bow. We turned on the searchlight, and we
- 2 looked around. And one of my crew members spotted the
- 3 flotation device.
- 4 O. An inner tube?
- 5 A. An inner tube.
- 6 Q. The type that has been described in some
- 7 of these interviews as the type of interview (sic),
- 8 which would commonly be used by an undocumented alien
- 9 crossing the Brownsville ship channel?
- 10 A. It was the first time that I had seen
- 11 that specific thing. So I can't answer that
- 12 accurately.
- 13 Q. No. But that is intel you had prior to
- 14 the mishap?
- 15 A. That is intel that I had that they used
- 16 flotation devices to cross. Yes.
- 17 Q. And the area of the thud, where you hear
- 18 the thud, is in the Brownsville ship channel in an
- 19 area commonly known or an area known for illegal alien
- 20 crossings?
- 21 A. The entire Brownsville ship channel is
- 22 known for that. Yes.
- 23 Q. And so you conclude that this thud is
- 24 from this flotation device?
- 25 A. We didn't know what that was. That is --

- 1 that is what I was saying. We -- that is the initial
- 2 reaction to what you do. I didn't know if we had hit
- 3 something. Nobody knows if we had hit something. And
- 4 upon our search and our sense of search and we were
- 5 looking around, that is what we came across. And we
- 6 looked around more using all available means that we
- 7 have as crewmen and lookouts. Didn't hear anything
- 8 else. Didn't see anything else.
- 9 So I informed him, All right, we will go
- 10 ahead and pick it up, mark it, we will continue on.
- 11 There is no way if that is what that was because none
- 12 of us have ever been in a situation where we have
- 13 actually had that really happen. So we determined if
- 14 that is what it was that it did no damage to the boat
- 15 and we continued on our patrol.
- 16 Q. Okay. You said something really
- 17 important. You said you used all available means to
- 18 conduct your search.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. Did you use night vision to conduct your
- 21 search?
- 22 A. I can't recall. We just used what we
- 23 had. We had searchlights. We looked around. I had
- 24 people up on the bow, they had their flashlights. So
- 25 I used what means I had at that time.

- 1 Q. Do you specifically recall that you had
- 2 night-vision equipment on you that night?
- 3 A. I can't recall if I had an actual goggle
- 4 system or not.
- 5 O. You had the FLIR onboard?
- 6 A. We had the FLIR onboard. Yes.
- 7 Q. And you didn't use the FLIR?
- 8 A. No, sir. The FLIR is kind of hard,
- 9 though, anyways, to see off the bow and that -- that
- 10 aspect, the actual vessel kind of impedes that vision
- 11 anyway directly off to an extent. But, no. I did not
- 12 use the FLIR system. We had all of the searchlights
- on and we were looking that way. That is what my main
- 14 focus was.
- 15 Q. Do you believe it was reasonable for you
- 16 to -- is it reasonable for you to believe that you may
- 17 have hit an undocumented alien swimming across the
- 18 channel when you -- when you found the flotation
- 19 device?
- 20 A. I didn't think that at all. I didn't
- 21 determine that at all. The first thing that went
- 22 through my head was, oh, this is a beach toy. We live
- 23 on South Padre Island. It is a beachy area. And that
- is, honestly, the first thing that popped into my
- 25 head. And we looked around, didn't see anything else,

- 1 like I said, and we picked it up.
- Q. And I am not asking what you felt back
- 3 then. I am asking as you sit here today, three years
- 4 later.
- 5 A. And that is -- that is where it is
- 6 different because there is a conclusion now so.
- 7 Q. Let me -- let me ask you my question,
- 8 though. As you sit here today --
- 9 MR. VILLARREAL: Yes, ma'am.
- 10 MS. DELEMARRE: No. Nothing. I am
- 11 waiting.
- 12 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 13 Q. As you sit here today, three years later,
- 14 do you believe it was reasonable for you to think that
- 15 there possibly -- that there could have been an
- 16 undocumented alien using that flotation device to
- 17 cross the Brownsville ship channel?
- 18 A. I do not.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. You do not?
- 22 A. Because at the time I didn't know what
- 23 that was, I didn't know what the sound was.
- 24 Q. Okay.
- 25 A. I had no idea.

- 1 Q. So your search lasted five minutes?
- 2 A. I don't recall how long the search
- 3 lasted.
- 4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: I need to go off the
- 5 record and change disk. This is the end of Disk 2.
- 6 We are going off the record at 2:14 p.m.
- 7 (Recess taken.)
- 8 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the beginning
- 9 of Disk 3. We are back on the record at 2:28 p.m.
- 10 Counsel may proceed.
- 11 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 12 Q. Petty Officer Rae, we are back from a
- 13 short break.
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. I just want to recap a little where we
- 16 left off. We were talking about the flotation device,
- 17 is that right?
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. And we were -- we were talking about the
- 20 fact that you came back and picked up the flotation
- 21 device, correct?
- 22 A. Correct.
- Q. I am going to ask you a series of
- 24 questions.
- 25 A. Okay.

- 1 Q. Given the weather conditions at night and
- 2 given the findings of the subsequent investigation, do
- 3 you believe you were operating the vessel at an
- 4 excessive rate of speed when the mishap occurred?
- 5 A. You said in lieu of the post
- 6 investigation?
- 7 O. Yes.
- 8 A. Based off of those numbers, I do believe
- 9 that the boat was going a little too quick.
- 10 Q. Okay. Given the following factors, the
- 11 thud --
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- 0. -- on the hull, the inner tube --
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. -- in the water, the time of day, the
- 16 intel available regarding the crossings near the
- 17 shrimp basin, would it have been reasonable to believe
- 18 that you may have had hit an undocumented --
- 19 undocumented alien swimming across the Brownsville
- 20 ship channel?
- 21 A. It could have been reasonable. Yes.
- 22 Q. Did you break protocol that night in any
- 23 way?
- 24 A. I didn't believe that I was.
- 25 Q. If you could do it all over again, would

- 1 there be anything that you would change about the way
- 2 that boat was operated on April 23rd, 2015?
- 3 A. No.
- 4 Q. And bringing you back to the Exhibit -- I
- 5 believe it is Exhibit 11 on the front of your -- the
- 6 first page.
- 7 MS. LEONARD: Yes.
- 8 THE WITNESS: 11. Yes, sir.
- 9 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 10 Q. Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 10010 up
- 11 on the screen. Just touching up again on the findings
- 12 of facts.
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. And they are highlighted on the
- 15 projector. And I am going to start reading here.
- 16 "The Crewmember stated that his typical protocol for
- 17 LE patrols was to use the MarFLIR to scan the southern
- 18 shorelines because undocumented aliens and smugglers
- 19 stage themselves and/or hide on "the "side of the"
- 20 Brownsville ship channel. "He stated that he kept
- 21 the "FLIR "pointed toward the southern shoreline on
- 22 the night of the incident. In addition, he stated
- 23 that he left the "FLIR "station immediately upon
- 24 hearing the thump sound, and went out on the forward
- 25 deck during the search. He did not scan the area of

- 1 the thump when he returned to his "FLIR "seat because
- 2 the SPC-LE was back underway in the opposite
- 3 direction."
- 4 Do you agree with that statement? Is
- 5 that a correct finding of fact?
- 6 A. I do.
- 7 Q. So, in other words, the FLIR was at no
- 8 point used to search for anyone in the water?
- 9 A. No, sir.
- 10 Q. It was not?
- 11 A. It was not.
- 12 Q. And it wasn't until the following day
- 13 that a -- that the body of my client, Patricia Garcia,
- 14 was found floating in the Brownsville ship channel, is
- 15 that your understanding?
- 16 A. To my understanding, that is what -- we
- 17 were called into the commanding officer's office and
- 18 he had informed us that this is the situation that we
- 19 have been approached with and it is in occurrence to
- 20 the time frames that you guys were underway. And that
- 21 is all that I was given at that time.
- 22 Q. Do you know the propellers were taken to
- 23 the medical examiner's office to see if they matched
- 24 up with the injuries sustained by my client?
- 25 A. I know that the Coast Guard investigators

- 1 took them at some point but I am not sure when -- when
- 2 it happened or when it -- when they were taken.
- 3 Q. Is there any question in your mind
- 4 that -- that the vessel hit Patricia Garcia?
- 5 A. I didn't -- I had no idea. I didn't know
- 6 what to think at that time. I honestly can't tell you
- 7 what was going through my head at that time.
- 8 Q. As you sit here today, though, do you
- 9 accept that the vessel hit Patricia Garcia as she was
- 10 swimming across the Brownsville ship channel?
- 11 A. Based on the facts and what they have
- 12 concurred, I would agree that it was our vessel. Yes,
- 13 sir.
- 14 Q. It says, "The injuries" -- this is on
- 15 Page -- Plaintiffs' Page 10011. It is Page 10 of the
- 16 report. "The injuries on the Undocumented Alien were
- 17 consistent with the shape of the SPC-LE propeller
- 18 blades, and also the distance between the outboard
- 19 engine propellers. The CGIS agents and the Coroner"
- 20 conclude "a direct match, confirming the involvement
- 21 of the SPC-LE in the incident." Do you agree with
- 22 that statement?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 25 BY MR. VILLARREAL:

- 1 Q. You can answer.
- 2 A. Can you ask the statement again?
- 3 Q. Yes. Basically, what is highlighted on
- 4 there, do you agree with what is highlighted on there?
- 5 Do you have any reason to disagree with that findings
- 6 of fact that the propellers match the injuries? Or do
- 7 you have any reason to doubt that that is accurate,
- 8 what is in the investigative report?
- 9 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 10 MS. LEONARD: Join.
- 11 THE WITNESS: I am unsure.
- 12 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Okay. That is okay. Is this the
- 14 weather?
- 15 A. Yes, sir.
- 16 Q. Page Plaintiffs' Bates Number 10012, 11
- 17 of the report. Just to confirm that -- are you on
- 18 that page, under weather?
- 19 A. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. Cloud cover, overcast, low clouds. Do
- 21 you agree that it was overcast and that there were low
- 22 clouds that night?
- 23 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Under, Medical, on Page Plaintiffs' Bates
- 25 Stamp 10013, the highlighted portion says that, with

- 1 the exception of yourself, the crew had been away for
- 2 approximately 17 hours. Is that normal or is that
- 3 outside the limits to be awake for 17 hours at the
- 4 time of mishap?
- 5 A. That is -- that is normal. I mean, you
- 6 have your normal workday; and then once the workday
- 7 concludes, then people do their own -- their own
- 8 things until in between patrols and whatnot.
- 9 Q. And it says here, on the next page, that
- 10 you have been certified for just over a month having
- 11 achieved 35 hours on that vessel as a coxswain, is
- 12 that correct?
- 13 A. That is correct.
- 14 Q. And you were the only certified coxswain
- on that vessel that day?
- 16 A. I was.
- 17 Q. Traveling speed analysis, on Bates
- 18 Stamp -- Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 10014, it says here
- 19 that the SPC-LE had just come up on plane and I was
- 20 traveling approximately 30 knots for a period of
- 21 40 seconds at the time of the incident. Do you agree
- 22 or disagree with that statement?
- 23 A. I am not sure because it conflicts with
- 24 the other statement.
- Q. Okay. And just Number 2, it says, "As

- 1 previously stated, there were no speed limits
- 2 designated for the Brownsville ship channel "law
- 3 enforcement patrol at the time of the incident.
- 4 Hence, the decision as to what speed to operate the
- 5 SPC-LE is the responsibility of the person(s)
- 6 operating the vessel, in this case the BAC and CC.
- 7 The Inland Navigation Rules apply on all waters that
- 8 are inward of the U.S. demarcation line, and Rule 6 of
- 9 the Inland Rules requires all vessels to operate at a
- 10 safe speed to avoid collision. This rule lists
- 11 certain factors that the operator of a vessel should
- 12 take into account when determining the safe speed at
- which to operate (Enclosure 9). Several of "these
- 14 "conditions," include "backlighting, reduced
- 15 visibility due to overcast skies and darkness, and the
- 16 known smuggler crossing point near the Shrimp Basin
- 17 were present on the night of the incident."
- 18 Do you agree with that statement? I
- 19 think we have been through this before. In other
- 20 words, speed is a factor that is -- the determination
- 21 of speed is, in part, determined by other factors such
- 22 as weather and the area where you are traveling, do
- 23 you agree with that?
- 24 A. Yes. The coxswain's determination of the
- 25 speed. Yes, sir.

- 1 MR. VILLARREAL: The next exhibit will be
- 2 marked Exhibit 12.
- 3 (Exhibit No. 12 was marked.)
- 4 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 5 Q. Do you have Exhibit 12 in front of you,
- 6 Petty Officer Rae?
- 7 A. I do.
- 8 Q. And I have got it up on the projector as
- 9 this is the interview of the XO Station South Padre
- 10 Island. Is that what you have in front of you?
- 11 A. It is.
- 12 O. What is the -- what does the XO do?
- 13 A. The executive petty officer is second in
- 14 command to the commanding officer. He mainly is in
- 15 charge of personnel and overseeing the various
- 16 departments are being run properly so the commanding
- 17 officer can perform his duties.
- 18 Q. Is it safe to say that this person has
- 19 a -- is more experienced on the water than you do at
- 20 the time that this mishap occurs?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. Is the person writing this report
- 23 certified as a coxswain on the same vessel?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 25 BY MR. VILLARREAL:

- 1 Q. If you know. Just from your
- 2 recollection.
- 3 A. From my recollection, I can't recall when
- 4 he received his coxswain certification on this
- 5 platform. I am not sure the time frames.
- 6 Q. He has senior status to you?
- 7 A. He does have senior status to me. Yes,
- 8 sir.
- 9 Q. I want to bring you to Plaintiffs' Bates
- 10 Stamp 13303. Highlighted. And I am going to read the
- 11 highlighted portion. It says -- are you on there?
- 12 A. I am there. Yes, sir.
- 13 Q. "I've been down the Brownsville ship
- 14 channel. I did a check ride at night the week before
- 15 the incident. We were very concerned about getting
- 16 off" rack -- "off track. When you're going 20 knots
- it, if you're not steering the right course it would
- 18 be really easy to run aground."
- What is he saying there about the
- 20 Brownsville ship channel there about the speed that
- 21 you are operating a vessel?
- 22 A. So if you are not paying attention to how
- 23 you are steering, you can quickly find yourself in a
- 24 position where you could potentially run aground.
- 25 Q. Is he saying that -- but he is saying

- 1 20 knots. In other words, is he saying that the
- 2 faster you go the more dangerous it is or the more
- 3 likely it is to run aground?
- 4 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 5 THE WITNESS: No. I think what he is
- 6 referring to is not really so much the speed, it is
- 7 the fact of whether or not you are steering the right
- 8 course.
- 9 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 10 Q. And this says, "The ladder at the Shrimp
- 11 Basin was pointed out to me as a crossing point."
- 12 That is a ladder that is in the water?
- 13 A. It is not in the water. It is on the
- 14 shore. It is, like, near the water but it is on the
- 15 shore.
- 16 Q. The thud, the mishap occurred how far
- 17 from the shrimp basin, if you know?
- 18 A. Do you mind if I look at this chart here?
- 19 I don't --
- Q. No. Please.
- 21 A. If you don't mind pulling it up there.
- 22 Q. It was west of the Jaime Zapata ramp, is
- 23 that correct?
- A. Correct.
- Q. And it was east of the shrimp basin?

- 1 A. Yes. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. I have zoomed that portion.
- 3 A. I believe it took place somewhere in this
- 4 area here.
- 5 Q. To the best of your recollection, that is
- 6 the area?
- 7 A. To the best of my recollection, it is.
- 8 Q. Can you go ahead and circle that with my
- 9 pen?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And put "thud" or "mishap," rather.
- 12 A. (Witness complies.)
- 13 Q. The bigger you write the better. Okay.
- 14 Thank you.
- 15 A. Can you see it? Sorry. I was writing
- 16 before -- before you said that.
- 17 Q. Yes. That is fine. That is okay.
- 18 MS. DELEMARRE: So the record reflects
- 19 that the witness has drawn a circle on Exhibit 7, and
- 20 put the word "mishap" on there. Do you want it back?
- MR. VILLARREAL: Okay. No. I am good.
- 22 (Exhibit No. 13 was marked.)
- 23 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. The next document I am going to label
- 25 Exhibit Number 13.

- 1 A. Yes, sir.
- 2 Q. I have given you -- do you have Exhibit,
- 3 is it 13, in front of you, Petty Officer Rae?
- 4 A. Yes, sir. Exhibit 13.
- 5 Q. And this is an interview summary of the
- 6 the TO Station South Padre Island. Is that -- is that
- 7 your training officer? If you look at the last page.
- 8 A. That would have been the training officer
- 9 at the time, the training petty office.
- 10 Q. What is the name of the training officer?
- 11 A. The actual training officer, that is
- 12 another role of the executive officers. He is the
- 13 training officer. The training petty officer is kind
- 14 of like the head person in that position. So it is
- 15 essentially the same role.
- Q. Well, it says, Training Officer Riley
- 17 Portwood, right?
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. Are you saying he is also the XO?
- 20 A. No. I am saying that the XO has that
- 21 title, training officer, as well. He is the officer
- 22 appointed over training but this guy is the training
- 23 petty officer.
- Q. This is somebody else's report?
- 25 A. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. Is this the person that trained you --
- 2 A. This --
- 3 Q. -- or one of the people that trained you?
- 4 A. He came about a year after I was here,
- 5 stationed here.
- 6 Q. Okay.
- 7 A. And he kind of took over this job as
- 8 training petty officer.
- 9 Q. Did he have seniority over you?
- 10 A. He had seniority over me. Yes.
- 11 O. I want to read some excerpts. On
- 12 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13297. Again, the highlighted
- 13 portion. But pretty much the entire Brownsville ship
- 14 channel is known for crossing up through the turning
- 15 basin. Correct? Do you agree with that?
- 16 A. I agree.
- 17 Q. "I was always leery of driving the"
- 18 Brownsville ship channel "at night. I have driven it
- 19 a few times. I was told by the BM1 that was breaking
- 20 me in, that he had come across people swimming across
- 21 at night and since then I have been leery. I would
- 22 like to go slow through the channel because we are
- 23 there in order to find something. I have been
- 24 underway with most of the coxswains and they" -- "they
- 25 all use caution. I've never felt uncomfortable where

- 1 I would need to speak up. I see a dangerous speed as
- 2 a speed where you can't identify a hazard in the
- 3 water. If it was overcast on "a small pleasure craft
- 4 in this area, I would like to go a speed of 10
- 5 knots."
- 6 On the night of the incident, of the
- 7 mishap, it was overcast, correct?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. And the 33-foot vessel, the SPC, was --
- 10 was a -- would it be considered a small craft for the
- 11 purpose of the U.S. Coast Guard?
- 12 A. Yes. It is a small craft. Yes, sir.
- Q. And, yet, this training officer seems to
- 14 think that -- feels comfortable at going at a speed of
- 15 10 knots?
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. However, you would feel comfortable going
- 18 higher than that in the Brownsville ship channel?
- 19 A. I feel comfortable based on my judgment.
- 20 At this point in time, I had done more patrols in this
- 21 area than he had done. And to mention, too, I had a
- 22 break-in on the helm, too, who was trying to gauge and
- 23 learn how to do his speed appropriately.
- Q. Okay. Can I have it back?
- 25 A. You sure can.

- 1 Q. Thank you, sir.
- 2 A. Yes, sir. And I placed the other one
- 3 there, as well.
- 4 (Exhibit No. 14 was marked.)
- 5 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 6 Q. The next one is Exhibit Number 14.
- 7 A. Yes, sir.
- 8 Q. Do you have that document in front of
- 9 you?
- 10 A. I do.
- 11 Q. Okay. This is a boarding officer's
- 12 interview for the mishap of April 23rd, 2015. Is this
- one of your crew members?
- 14 A. I am not seeing the name.
- 15 Q. The boarding officer.
- 16 A. We had several boarding officers at our
- 17 unit.
- 18 Q. Feel free to kind of read through it.
- 19 A. I am trying to make out the signature,
- 20 too.
- 21 Q. Do you feel comfortable that this was
- 22 someone that was onboard at the time of the mishap?
- 23 A. Yes. Some of the stuff that they are
- 24 talking about I know that -- it sounds like it -- I
- 25 know who it is.

- 1 Q. Who do you think it is, if you know?
- 2 A. Is it Petty Officer Jordon?
- Q. Okay. Well, let me -- let me bring you
- 4 to Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13271. And I want to talk
- 5 a little bit about the weather again. It says, in
- 6 highlighted, "It wasn't foggy out; it was just
- 7 that" -- "it was just that dark of a night. We
- 8 couldn't see anything."
- In your opinion, was it a dark night?
- 10 A. It was a dark night. Yes, sir.
- 11 Q. What does that mean to a laymen? I mean,
- 12 what -- can you explain that to a laymen? I mean, to
- 13 me, night is night. The night is dark. But what is
- 14 the difference between having -- being dark and --
- 15 A. Well, like we discussed earlier with the
- 16 luminosity, the moon visibility and other background
- 17 lightings being able to light up an area, when there
- 18 are no lights at all prominent and you kind of -- it
- 19 is a lot darker, it kind of takes away from that
- 20 visibility factor.
- Q. Lower visibility?
- 22 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. A little bit about the search.
- 24 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 13272. At the end, the last
- 25 sentence.

- 1 A. The very last sentence, you said?
- 2 Q. Yes.
- 3 A. Okay.
- Q. Where it says, "They had the searchlight
- 5 going from inside the cabin." Who is he referring to?
- 6 You had the searchlight on or the break-in?
- 7 A. You activate the outside searchlight from
- 8 inside the cabin.
- 9 Q. Who pressed the button?
- 10 A. It would have had to have been Petty
- 11 Officer Mondrala. He was -- it is right next to the
- 12 throttles.
- Q. And he says that he almost immediately
- 14 saw something reflect off the bow. Is that your
- 15 recollection that inner float immediately reflect off
- 16 the bow after the searchlight was turned on?
- 17 A. I personally didn't see. That is what I
- 18 am saying. They called out what they saw and reported
- 19 it back to me.
- 20 Q. And when you strike a submered object or
- 21 strike an object in the water, are you supposed to
- 22 report it back to the station?
- 23 A. Yes. When you have an actual collision
- 24 with a submerged object, you --
- Q. Did you actually call the station back to

- 1 report the collision?
- 2 A. I did not call the station back. We
- 3 didn't inform the OOD until we arrived back at the
- 4 station.
- 5 Q. Okay. By not calling back, did you break
- 6 protocol?
- 7 A. Well, at the time we didn't determine if
- 8 it was the float that we had had a -- sorry -- that we
- 9 had had a collision with a submerged object. So at
- 10 that point, I made the judgment that that is not what
- 11 it was and we continued on.
- 12 Q. Regardless of whether you thought it was
- 13 a float or something else, you knew that you had hit
- 14 something, right, because you heard a thud?
- 15 A. I had thought that I had hit something.
- 16 That is what we determined. And then we determined
- 17 that it was a life ring, the flotation device.
- 18 Q. And you didn't inspect the engine or
- 19 transmission for damage?
- 20 A. Not to my knowledge. I can't remember.
- 21 I remember Petty Officer Jordon back there checking
- 22 and he said that the engine seemed fine and everything
- 23 looks good, something along those lines, to the best
- 24 of my knowledge.
- 25 Q. Is it -- are you -- were you concerned

- 1 about damaging the asset, damaging the vessel, is that
- 2 one of your concerns when you hit an object?
- 3 A. Yes. Definitely.
- 4 Q. It is an expensive boat?
- 5 A. It is an expensive boat. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And it says here, the next page, "After
- 7 finding the inner tube, we did continue to search for
- 8 something else for about five minutes." Did you, in
- 9 fact, continue to search for something else after five
- 10 minutes?
- 11 A. After five minutes?
- 12 O. For about five minutes. Excuse me. Let
- 13 me -- let me read that again. "After finding the
- inner tube, we did continue to search for something
- 15 else for about five minutes." In other words, I think
- 16 what that is saying is that you find the inner tube
- 17 and then you keep searching for five minutes. Is that
- 18 your recollection of what happened?
- 19 A. I don't remember how long the time frame
- 20 was recalling back from now, everything went so quick.
- 21 But I have stated before that we picked it up and we
- 22 continued to look more just in case there is
- 23 something, whatever, if there was a log in the water
- 24 or if there was something else out there, just in
- 25 case. And once we determined that there was nothing

- 1 else, we didn't hear anything, see anything, smell
- 2 anything, there was no other determination, we made
- 3 the call, or I made the call, to continue on the
- 4 patrol.
- 5 Q. Were you -- were you convinced that the
- 6 thud came from the inner tube as you were searching
- 7 for the next five minutes?
- 8 A. Well, when I couldn't find anything else
- 9 and that is all that I saw, that is what I determined
- 10 it had to have been.
- 11 Q. So initially you didn't think the thud
- 12 came from the inner tube?
- 13 A. I didn't know initially what it had came
- 14 from.
- 15 Q. On the -- the last page of this
- 16 interview, Bates Stamp 13274.
- 17 A. Yes, sir.
- 18 Q. It says, "On the way back, we did not
- 19 conduct another search." So, basically, you continued
- 20 westbound after you did -- after you found the float
- 21 and then you did a U-turn and came and tracked back
- 22 through the area where you heard the thud, correct?
- 23 A. Well, we had to pass right --
- Q. Exactly.
- 25 A. -- through where we were at. Yes, sir.

- 1 Q. But you didn't stop again to do a search?
- 2 A. We didn't stop again to do anything else.
- 3 Q. Were you -- on the way back, were you
- 4 using a searchlight or was the searchlight off?
- 5 A. I can't recall. I know on the way back
- 6 at that -- around that area of time is where we
- 7 spotted another vessel that we were discussing going
- 8 into and doing a boarding on. That is -- that is all
- 9 I can recall.
- 10 Q. And so is it fair to say that you -- I am
- 11 sorry. Is it fair to say that your attention shifted
- 12 to the other -- to the recreational vessel after the
- 13 thud --
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 15 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 16 Q. -- after -- after finding the inner tube
- 17 and doing the search?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Same.
- 19 THE WITNESS: That was much later on in
- 20 the patrol, sir, where we spotted the individual.
- 21 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Regardless, there wasn't a second search
- 23 done for what may have caused the thud?
- A. No. We didn't do another search.
- 25 MS. DELEMARRE: Let him finish the

- 1 question.
- THE WITNESS: Yes, ma'am. Sorry.
- 3 (Exhibit No. 15 was marked.)
- 4 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 5 O. The next document will be Exhibit
- 6 Number 15. I believe you have in front of you Title
- 7 33, Code of Federal Rules, Section 83.04. I am going
- 8 to draw your attention to 83.06, which is, Safe
- 9 Speeds, which I believe is -- this is Enclosure
- 10 Number 9 from the U.S. Coast Guard's discovery.
- 11 MS. LEONARD: Do you mean in my report or
- 12 discovery? It is enclosed in the report and
- 13 investigation.
- MR. VILLARREAL: No. It is part of your
- 15 discovery produced, I believe, Enclosure Number 9.
- 16 MS. LEONARD: Yes. Enclosure but it is
- 17 Enclosure 9 to the report not to the discovery.
- 18 MR. VILLARREAL: Yes. Correct. Yes.
- 19 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Are you familiar with this rule, Petty
- 21 Officer Rae, this section of the CFR, Safe Speed?
- 22 A. I am familiar with it.
- 23 Q. Are you -- do you agree that this is the
- 24 section of the federal rules that dictate or offer
- 25 guidance as to what safe speed would be under

- 1 particular circumstances?
- 2 MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to the form.
- 4 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 5 O. What is this section talking about?
- 6 A. This section is talking about safe speed.
- 7 It is by allowing the person who is operating the
- 8 vessel to determine, based on their judgment, what
- 9 they feel is a safe speed in said conditions or form.
- 10 There is no approximate or exact speed listed on here.
- 11 O. Okay. So when determining speed, I am
- 12 going to read a portion of this, starting with where
- it says, In determining speed. Do you see that?
- 14 A. Yes, sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. "In determining a safe speed the
- 16 following factors shall be among those taken into
- 17 account: By all vessels: The state of visibility."
- 18 Do you think that is important in determining speed?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. "The traffic density including
- 21 concentration of fishing vessels or any other
- 22 vessels." Do you think that is important in
- 23 determining speed?
- 24 A. Yes.
- 25 Q. The maneuverability of the vessel with

- 1 special reference to stopping distance and turning
- 2 ability in prevailing conditions. Is that important
- 3 in determining speed?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. "At night the presence of background
- 6 light such as from shores lights or from back scatter
- 7 of her own lights." Is that important in considering
- 8 speed?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. "The state of wind, sea, and current, and
- 11 the proximity of navigational hazards." Is that
- 12 important to determine speed?
- 13 A. That is.
- 14 Q. "The draft in relation to the available
- 15 depth of water." Is that important?
- 16 A. It is.
- 17 Q. Number 4, "The possibility that small
- 18 vessels, ice and other floating objects may not be
- 19 detected by radar at an adequate range." Is that
- 20 important to determine speed?
- 21 A. It is in correlation to the effectiveness
- 22 of your radar and being able to pick up said objects
- 23 with your radar. That is a little bit earlier on in
- 24 the rule.
- Q. Number 5, "The number, location, and

- 1 movement of vessels detected by radar." Is that
- 2 important to determine speed?
- 3 A. That is.
- 4 O. Number 6, "The more exact assessment of
- 5 the visibility that may be possible when radar is used
- 6 to determine the range of vessels or other objects in
- 7 the vicinity." Is that important?
- 8 A. That is important.
- 9 Q. And you considered all of these factors
- 10 while operating on the Brownsville -- in the
- 11 Brownsville ship channel on the night of April 23rd,
- 12 2015?
- 13 A. I do, and I did.
- 14 Q. You did. You agree that you were
- 15 traveling in an excess rate of speed just prior to
- 16 hearing the thud on the night of April 23rd, 2015
- 17 given -- given the factors that we just reviewed?
- 18 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 19 MS. LEONARD: Join.
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Do you want me to ask that again?
- 22 A. Yes, please.
- Q. You agree with me that you were traveling
- 24 at an excessive rate of speed at the time you heard a
- 25 thud in the Brownsville ship channel, on the night of

- 1 April 23rd, 2015, do you agree with that statement?
- 2 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 3 THE WITNESS: Can you try to rephrase it
- 4 one more time?
- 5 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 6 Q. Do you agree that you were traveling at
- 7 an excessive rate of speed at the moment you heard the
- 8 the thud in the Brownsville ship channel, on
- 9 April 23rd, 2015?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 11 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 12 Q. Were you traveling in an excessive rate
- 13 of speed?
- 14 A. I don't feel like I was traveling in an
- 15 excessive rate of speed. The opinion and the facts
- 16 that we got shows otherwise. At the time, I
- 17 personally didn't think that we were. We were coming
- 18 up and coming up as instructed and as taught to a
- 19 break-in crew member how to do when the situation
- 20 occurred.
- Q. You agree with me that the state of
- visibility was it was a dark night?
- 23 A. I do.
- Q. It was overcast?
- 25 A. I do.

- 1 Q. And the moon illumination was about a
- 2 quarter moon?
- 3 A. I do.
- 4 Q. You agree with me that the traffic
- 5 density, in the Brownsville ship channel, is -- can,
- 6 at times, be congested, in fact, there was a
- 7 recreational boat that was in the vicinity right about
- 8 the time that you heard a thud, correct?
- 9 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 10 THE WITNESS: It can be. The BSC can be
- 11 heavily traffic there. But that night, we didn't see
- 12 that vessel until a little bit later on. And the only
- other vessel we really I recall seeing was the CAROL
- 14 M. So there were only two other vessels. So making
- 15 my decision at that time, I didn't see another vessel
- 16 out there. When we made a determination that we were
- 17 safe to come up, and I told him that it was okay to
- 18 come up, at that point in time, my judgment, I felt
- 19 that it was okay to come up and get the boat on plane.
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 21 Q. Number 3 says the maneuverability of the
- 22 vessel, and my question to you: Is the
- 23 maneuverability of that vessel going 30 knots in the
- 24 intercoastal -- in the Brownsville ship channel is --
- 25 its turning ability is limited, isn't it, because of

- 1 the width of the Brownsville ship channel?
- 2 A. Not so much. Like I said before, it
- 3 depends on where you are at. And these boats are
- 4 actually very capable of making maneuvers if you need
- 5 to.
- 6 Q. Can you stay in the center line or can
- 7 you stay in the deepest part of the canal and
- 8 effectively turn the vessel back going 30 knots?
- 9 A. I said that it is possible.
- 10 Q. You don't sound too convinced.
- 11 A. Well, I mean, there is -- there is turns,
- 12 there are things that they teach us that if you are
- 13 going at a rate of speed that you can turn that boat
- 14 around pretty quick and start going back the opposite
- 15 direction, almost a full 180.
- 16 Q. So as you sit here today, then, just to
- 17 make sure that I am understanding correctly, you don't
- 18 believe you were traveling at an excessive rate of
- 19 speed by traveling in excess of 30 knots that night in
- 20 the Brownsville ship channel?
- 21 A. At the times that I -- sorry. I didn't
- 22 mean to cut him off. Can you ask that again? I
- 23 apologize.
- Q. No. It was my fault.
- 25 A. No.

- 1 Q. So just so that the judge is clear and
- 2 just so that I am clear --
- 3 A. Okay.
- 4 Q. -- you don't believe you were traveling
- 5 in an excessive rate of speed by traveling greater
- 6 than 30 knots that night in the Brownsville ship
- 7 channel?
- 8 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 9 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 10 Q. Is that an accurate statement?
- 11 A. What I had said before was I didn't
- 12 feel -- any time at which we reached a speed that I
- 13 felt was unnecessary and I noticed it, I told him to
- 14 come down because I wasn't going to travel at
- 15 30 knots. That's not what the intention was. That is
- 16 not what my plans were. That is not what my goal was
- 17 to go out there and do the whole mission at 30 knots.
- 18 Q. I believe, if I am not mistaken, what you
- 19 stated earlier was that had you known the speed you
- 20 would have asked him to go slower, is that an
- 21 accurate --
- 22 A. Well, every time I found out that the
- 23 speed was getting high, I would inform him to bring --
- 24 bring it down and come slower. Yes.
- Q. What is "getting high" mean? What speed

- 1 is that?
- 2 A. It is just, if we are getting in the
- 3 vicinity of 30 knots.
- 4 Q. So to you, in the vicinity of 30 knots is
- 5 getting high; in other words, you would rather go
- 6 slower than maintain 30 knots?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. Because is it -- would it be accurate for
- 9 me to say that 30 knots, in your opinion, would have
- 10 violated some of these rules that are on Exhibit 15?
- 11 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 13 THE WITNESS: No. Because that still
- 14 goes into interpretation. That is a different rule
- 15 altogether. The rule of 30 knots doesn't have to do
- 16 with this rule here.
- 17 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 18 Q. Okay. Well, given the circumstances --
- 19 the location, the weather and so forth -- you don't
- 20 believe that 30 knots -- in excess of 30 knots
- 21 violates any of these rules in Exhibit 15?
- 22 A. I don't.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 25 BY MR. VILLARREAL:

- 1 O. You don't?
- 2 A. I don't feel --
- 3 MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 4 THE WITNESS: I am trying to -- what I am
- 5 trying to say is that this rule, I am trying to apply
- 6 it to what you are saying now. Could you ask the
- 7 question one more time? I apologize.
- 8 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 9 Q. Yes. In other words, do you agree with
- 10 me that these rule set parameters for you to be able
- 11 to determine what is a safe speed? Do you agree with
- 12 that?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Objection. Form.
- 14 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 15 Q. What does this section have to do with,
- 16 Section 83.06?
- 17 A. Say again, sir.
- 18 Q. What is this section pertaining to,
- 19 Section 83.06?
- 20 A. It is pertaining to safe speed.
- Q. Okay. And you agree with me that this
- 22 comes from the Title 33 Code of Federal Rules?
- 23 A. I do.
- Q. So these are federal rules, right?
- 25 A. Okay.

- 1 Q. Having to do with the navigation of
- 2 vessels?
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. Do you -- and it enumerates -- enumerates
- 5 factors that you would take into consideration to
- 6 determine what a safe speed is, right?
- 7 A. Right. Yes. You are correct.
- Q. I mean, there are numbers there. There
- 9 is the state of visibility, the traffic density, the
- 10 backlighting at night. Those are factors that you
- 11 would consider in determining what a safe speed is,
- 12 correct?
- 13 A. Correct. Correct.
- 14 Q. And do you think going 30 knots or higher
- 15 is a safe speed in the Brownsville ship channel at
- 16 night given -- given those exact conditions the night
- 17 of April 23rd, 2015?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 19 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 20 Q. Do you think that going 30 -- going
- 21 30 knots or higher or faster falls within, you know,
- 22 these parameters? Do you think it is a safe speed?
- 23 A. I think that it is based off of a
- 24 determination at the time. At the time, we determined
- 25 to come up on plane. So in that time, if it exceeded

- 1 30 knots, we corrected ourselves, that is what we were
- 2 doing. At the time, I didn't plan on going 30 knots
- 3 at any point during the patrol. This rule barely --
- 4 clearly states off the determination that the operator
- 5 makes what is safe speed.
- 6 Q. Okay.
- 7 A. So there is no specified speed, for one.
- 8 For two, with the break-in helmsman onboard learning
- 9 his roles and his -- where he can play and how he can
- 10 adjust his speed, that is part of being a break-in.
- 11 And at the time I made the determination, based off of
- 12 where we were and what we could see, that we could
- 13 come up at that time.
- 14 Q. Okay. But you are not blaming the
- 15 break-in for this? Ultimately, it is your
- 16 responsibility, correct?
- 17 A. It was my responsibility. Yes. I am not
- 18 blaming the break-in. I am just saying as a training
- 19 process.
- 20 Q. And I understand what you are saying.
- 21 You are saying that you didn't know you were traveling
- in excess of 30 knots, is that what you are saying?
- 23 A. Correct.
- Q. And you are saying that had you known you
- 25 would have come slower, correct?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 (Ms. Leonard withdrew from the deposition
- 3 room.)
- 4 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 5 Q. But the facts show that you were, in
- 6 fact, traveling 30 knots or higher?
- 7 A. The facts on that opinion, yes.
- 8 Q. The facts on the final investigative
- 9 report that we reviewed, if the facts show you were
- 10 traveling at a rate in excess of 30 knots, you would
- 11 agree with me that that is excessive?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 13 THE WITNESS: I don't agree that it is
- 14 excessive. I just agree that I was traveling at a set
- 15 speed.
- 16 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 17 Q. So I feel like you are contradicting
- 18 yourself because you just said earlier that had you
- 19 known you were going at 30 knots or faster you would
- 20 have -- you would have asked the break-in to come
- 21 down, to slow down.
- 22 A. Okay.
- 23 Q. How do -- how do we pair up that prior
- 24 statement to you saying that it is not excessive?
- 25 A. Because, like I said before, I didn't

- 1 realize I was going or we were traveling at that rate
- 2 of speed at that said time. So this is after the fact
- 3 that this was determined that this is what it was.
- 4 But at the said time in the seat making the
- 5 determination, that is not what the case was.
- 6 Q. Okay. I think I see what you are saying.
- 7 A. Okay.
- 8 Q. Let's forget about the mishap. Okay.
- 9 Assume that I am going to be operating this vessel, I
- 10 am the break-in, and assume that the same conditions
- 11 apply, we are doing -- we are -- you know, it is dark,
- 12 it is a dark night in the Brownsville ship channel in
- 13 April and I decide, I am the break-in coxswain, and I
- 14 decide to go 30 knots. And it is -- there are
- 15 30 knots on the dash saying that I am going next to
- 16 30 knots. And I ask, Is it okay for me to go 30 knots
- or higher, would that be acceptable? Would you say,
- 18 yes, that is fine?
- 19 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 21 Q. Will you give me permission as coxswain
- in command to let me, the break-in, go 30 knots or
- 23 higher in the Brownsville ship channel under the same
- 24 conditions?
- 25 A. At that point, I would have informed the

- 1 helmsman to bring his speed down. When I saw that,
- 2 based off of what you are saying, and I look down and
- 3 I saw that that is the speed we were traveling at, me,
- 4 I would have told him, you need to come down.
- 5 Q. Why?
- 6 A. Because the SOP clearly states that we
- 7 don't go over 29.9 knots without helmets or seatbelts.
- 8 So, therefore, by traveling at a speed above 30 knots,
- 9 that would be violating what the SOP says for our
- 10 unit.
- 11 And then in that, I had the helmsman
- 12 driving, like I said before, he is learning. He is
- 13 learning his processes. So there is going to be
- 14 corrections. There is going to be times that I am
- 15 going to have to tell him, hey, you need to come down.
- 16 Not necessarily putting a scale on what is excessive
- or not, it is just more of a comfort zone, I want you
- 18 to come down, that is all.
- 19 (Exhibit No. 16 was marked.)
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Okay. I am going to hand over to you
- 22 what I have marked as Exhibit Number 16.
- 23 A. Okay. Do you mind if I use the restroom
- 24 real quick?
- Q. We can take a break.

- 1 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are going off the
- 2 video record at 3:17 p.m.
- 3 (Recess taken.)
- 4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
- 5 video record at 3:24 p.m. Counsel may proceed.
- 6 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 7 Q. Petty Officer Rae, we are back from a
- 8 short break again. Are you ready to proceed?
- 9 A. I am.
- 10 Q. We left off talking about speed. And I
- 11 was asking you, before we took the break, whether, in
- 12 your opinion, you thought going 30 knots or faster in
- 13 the Brownsville ship channel was an excessive rate of
- 14 speed and what you -- you gave your opinion. I would
- 15 like to continue on that thread. Okay?
- 16 A. Roger that.
- 17 Q. I have given you what I have marked as
- 18 Exhibit Number 17. And these are -- these are
- 19 excerpts from the South Padre Island Station, the
- 20 standing orders of the station. Okay?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. And let me begin with Plaintiffs' Bates
- 23 Stamp Number 13056. 13055. Okay. Do you have that
- 24 in front of you?
- 25 A. I do.

- 1 O. There is one sentence that sticks out
- 2 there in the middle of the -- of the document that
- 3 says, High speed, defined as speed of 30 knots or
- 4 greater. Do you agree with that statement that a high
- 5 speed, as defined by the U.S. Coast Guard,
- 6 specifically the South Padre Island Station, is
- 7 30 knots or greater?
- 8 A. I do.
- 9 Q. That is considered high speed, yes?
- 10 A. I do.
- 11 Q. Let's begin with the top highlighted
- 12 portion. It says, "High speed, tactical maneuvering,
- 13 and rapid acceleration/deceleration of a boat involve
- 14 inherent risk of injury to crewmembers." Do you agree
- 15 with that statement?
- 16 A. I do.
- 17 Q. Why is that? How can high speed, in
- 18 other words, in excess of 30 knots or greater, how
- 19 does that inherently risk injury to crew members?
- 20 A. Because this pertains to a
- 21 noncompliant-vessel pursuit, which would, therefore,
- 22 mean that you would have members of your crew
- 23 potentially outside of the vessel when you are making
- 24 these types of maneuvers.
- 25 Q. So is it considered high speed in the SPC

- 1 if you are inside of the pilothouse going 30 knots or
- 2 faster? Do you know if that is considered high speed?
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: The SPC?
- 4 MR. VILLARREAL: SPC, small --
- 5 MR. VILLARREAL: SPC-LE?
- 6 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 7 O. Yes. SPC-LE.
- 8 A. If you are going 30 knots or higher, I
- 9 would consider it -- I agree with that.
- 10 Q. High speed. Okay. Regardless of whether
- 11 you are in pursuit or not, whenever you are just on
- 12 patrol, that is high speed?
- 13 A. I agree with the SOP.
- 14 Q. My question to you is separate and apart.
- 15 Not involving vessel pursuits. If you are just on
- 16 a -- on a patrol like you were on the night in
- 17 question, April 23rd, 2015 --
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. -- would going 30 knots or in excess of
- 20 30 knots be considered high speed?
- 21 A. Yes, sir.
- 22 Q. "Standards of Conduct at High Speed All
- 23 coxswains shall operate their boats in a professional
- 24 manner with full knowledge of the consequences of
- 25 improper unnecessary maneuver execution. High speed

- 1 maneuvers and rapid acceleration/deceleration are
- 2 stressful to the crew and boat and should only be used
- 3 when absolutely necessary for training and
- 4 operations." Do you agree with that statement?
- 5 A. I agree.
- 6 Q. So what was it about April 23rd, 2015
- 7 that was absolutely necessary for training and/or
- 8 operations that required you to go -- to travel at a
- 9 high speed?
- 10 A. So like I said before, going back to a
- 11 training perspective, these vessels are known that
- 12 when you bring them up, if you want to get the plane
- 13 and the bow down, like I mentioned earlier, you have
- 14 to push the throttles all the way down in order to get
- 15 your bow down quick. Now, when that bow starts to
- 16 settle out, between 20 and 25 knots, you then bring
- 17 your speed back down to adjust that. Now, how long it
- 18 takes you to get your speed back down to that point,
- 19 you have the potential of reaching or exceeding that
- 20 30 knots.
- 21 And in this particular case, we were
- 22 doing such that. We were coming up and getting the
- 23 boat back on plane. So somewhere in that time
- 24 engaging, we exceeded that at that point.
- Q. But you did so for no particular reason?

- 1 A. No. We had a reason. He asked me if he
- 2 could come up. It is training. I said, Yes, you can
- 3 come up. He is the break-in coxswain. We are okay
- 4 with coming up. We determined that there was no
- 5 inherent danger, there was nothing around us at that
- 6 specific point in time. So we came up to get the boat
- 7 on plane. And doing so, we accidentally exceeded
- 8 30 knots around the same time that this situation
- 9 occurred.
- 10 Q. So what you are saying is that you
- 11 exceeding 30 knots, given the weather conditions,
- 12 given the area -- the location you were traveling, was
- 13 reasonable?
- 14 A. It happened. I didn't say it was
- 15 reasonable.
- 16 Q. Let's move down to, "Use of High Speed
- 17 and Specialized Tactics As required; only pursuit
- 18 certified coxswains and crewmembers shall engage in
- 19 pursuit activities." Are you certified in pursuit
- 20 activities?
- 21 A. I am not.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 23 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- O. You are not?
- 25 A. I am not certified in pursuit activities.

- 1 No. Not currently.
- Q. No. Were -- back then, on April 23rd,
- 3 2015, were you certified in pursuit activities?
- 4 A. I was not certified in pursuit
- 5 activities. Pursuit involves chasing vessels
- 6 offshore.
- 7 Q. Which would potentially necessitate you
- 8 going over 30 knots, correct?
- 9 A. It can.
- 10 Q. Farther down in the highlighted portion,
- 11 it says, "All coxswains shall operate at prudent
- 12 speed, based on the mission for which they are
- 13 engaged." Do you think you were operating at a
- 14 prudent speed by exceeding 30 knots the night of the
- 15 mishap?
- 16 A. I think that I was operating at a prudent
- 17 speed when making the judgment to come up and get the
- 18 boat on plane and may have potentially exceeded that
- 19 for a moment of time and that happened. Yes.
- Q. Well, we agree that you did exceed
- 21 30 knots, right? I mean --
- 22 A. Exactly. Exactly.
- Q. And we agree that you did so
- inadvertently, correct?
- 25 A. Inadvertently. Yes. Unknowingly.

- 1 Q. And do you -- do you agree that you did
- 2 so in a negligent manner?
- 3 A. Say again.
- 4 Q. Do you agree that you did so in a
- 5 negligent manner?
- 6 A. I do not.
- 7 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 8 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 9 O. You do not?
- 10 A. I do not.
- MS. HERRERA: Form.
- 12 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 13 Q. I will read again. "All coxswains shall
- 14 operate at a prudent speed, based on the mission for
- 15 which they are engaged, the weather they are operating
- 16 in." Given the weather conditions.
- 17 A. Okay.
- 18 Q. It is a dark night. You said so
- 19 yourself.
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 Q. You believe you were operating that
- vessel reasonably by exceeding 30 knots?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 24 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Do you believe your speed was reasonable

- 1 given the weather conditions?
- MS. DELEMARRE: You have asked this
- 3 question like five times.
- 4 MR. VILLARREAL: I haven't gotten an
- 5 answer yet.
- 6 THE WITNESS: I have given you an answer,
- 7 sir.
- 8 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 9 Q. What is your answer?
- 10 A. I have told you that, in the process of
- 11 what was going on, it was in a portion of the time
- 12 where we were having to come up to get that vessel on
- 13 plane. Unknowingly, we exceeded 30 knots. No, I do
- 14 not feel like that I was acting negligently. No, I do
- 15 not feel like that I didn't have a reason. We
- 16 determined that it was safe. The individual is
- 17 learning how to drive a boat. I had made an
- 18 assumption, I said, yes, you can do this and this is
- 19 based off of my judgment. We came up knowing good and
- 20 well that this is how you have to bring the boat up
- 21 and we brought it up and got it on plane. That is
- 22 what we were trying to do.
- 23 Q. So you were teaching the break-in
- 24 coxswain how to drive that boat at that speed,
- 25 basically?

- 1 A. The whole night I was teaching the
- 2 break-in coxswain on how to do things.
- 3 Q. And you determined that it was safe to --
- 4 to go in excess of 30 knots as part of his training
- 5 regimen in the --
- 6 A. I have told you --
- 7 Q. -- in the Brownsville ship channel?
- 8 A. I have told you that I had no intention
- 9 of exceeding 30 knots nor was I willing to exceed
- 10 30 knots, that it happened unbeknownst to me and
- 11 unknowingly to myself.
- 12 Q. Following page is Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp
- 13 13057, and it pertains to the ports, waterways and
- 14 coastal security tactics. Does this document pertain,
- 15 when it says, waterways, does it -- does it pertain to
- 16 the -- would it pertain to the Brownsville ship
- 17 channel? Is the Brownsville ship channel a waterway?
- 18 A. Which page is this, sir?
- 19 Q. That is Bates Stamp -- Plaintiffs' Bates
- 20 Stamp Number 13057.
- 21 A. 57. What was the question again, sir?
- 22 Q. Let me ask a different question. So the
- 23 previous document pertains to noncomplying-vessel
- 24 pursuit, correct?
- 25 A. Correct.

- 1 Q. You made a point of saying, well, this
- 2 did not apply because it was not a vessel pursuit,
- 3 correct?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. All right. Well, let's go over to this
- 6 other document, which is Bates Stamp 13057. Does this
- 7 document -- does this standing order encompass or
- 8 cover the Brownsville ship channel because it is a
- 9 waterway?
- 10 A. It would.
- 11 Q. So high speed in the Brownsville ship
- 12 channel would be defined as anything 30 knots or
- 13 greater, do you agree?
- 14 A. I agree.
- 15 O. Would it be safer to train the break-in
- 16 coxswain at speeds of 30 knots or higher in open
- 17 water? Wouldn't that be safer?
- 18 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- 19 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Why do so in the Brownsville ship
- 21 channel?
- 22 A. I never said I was training the coxswain,
- 23 break-in coxswain, in speeds of 30 knots or higher. I
- 24 never testified to that. I never said that at all.
- 25 That is not what I did that night. I said that it

- 1 exceeded that and it happened but I was not training
- 2 that. It was unbeknownst to me. If I was training in
- 3 that, then I would be fully aware that that had
- 4 happened.
- 5 Q. Okay. At all times, did you stay within
- 6 the channel that night?
- 7 A. I did. I stayed within the channel the
- 8 entire night.
- 9 Q. Let me go ahead and give you the next
- 10 document. I am going to label it as Exhibit
- 11 Number 17.
- 12 (Exhibit No. 17 was marked.)
- MR. VILLARREAL: Michelle.
- 14 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 15 Q. Do you have the document in front of you?
- 16 A. I do.
- 17 Q. Can you tell the judge what this document
- 18 is?
- 19 A. This is a memorandum stating the
- 20 decertification of my coxswain qualification.
- Q. Okay. In laymen's term, what does that
- 22 mean, that you were decertified as coxswain?
- A. Basically, I had my coxswain
- 24 certification suspended at this time.
- Q. Was it suspended as a direct result of

- 1 your actions or inactions of the night of April 23rd,
- 2 2015?
- 3 A. No. It was suspended in lieu of -- I am
- 4 sorry. Ask the question again.
- 5 O. Yes. In other words, did the
- 6 decertification come about as a result of what you may
- 7 have done or failed to do on the night of April 23rd,
- 8 2015? Are they directly correlated?
- 9 A. This decertification is a standard
- 10 process whenever there is a mishap involved or a
- 11 situation happens across the Coast Guard. It is
- 12 somewhat customary to hold a qual, suspend things and
- 13 carry on until further notice and then a
- 14 requalification process exists after the fact.
- 15 O. Just for reference, we are looking at
- 16 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 13245.
- 17 A. Okay.
- 18 O. And the first sentence that has been
- 19 highlighted says that, Due to deviations of Coast
- 20 Guard and unit policies during the 23rd -- during
- 21 April 23rd, 2015 night patrol, you have been
- 22 decertified of your basic coxswain qualifications. So
- 23 you agree with that statement?
- 24 A. I agree with that statement that is
- 25 there.

- 1 O. In other words, the decertification came
- 2 about as a result of what happened on the night of the
- 3 mishap?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. And it says that, farther down, that you
- 6 agree that you failed to have your crew members put on
- 7 their seatbelts or helmets when you were operating at
- 8 30 knots or higher?
- 9 A. I don't agree with that.
- 10 Q. You did have them wear their seat belts
- 11 and helmets?
- 12 A. No. I didn't have them wear their
- 13 seatbelts or helmets, but I don't agree with the
- 14 statement.
- 15 Q. What part of the statement, Petty Officer
- 16 Rae?
- 17 A. The times where we reached 30 knots or
- 18 greater were for short periods of time in which were
- 19 corrected on the spot; so, therefore, there was no
- 20 need to go in and put helmets and seatbelts on in that
- 21 amount of time and then take them right back off in
- 22 that amount of time. So I corrected it on the spot
- 23 when it happened throughout the night.
- 24 Q. Okay. Your patrol started at South Padre
- 25 Island Station and went down west of the shrimp basin?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. That is about, what, 15 miles?
- 3 A. 15 miles.
- 4 Q. And so -- or is it more than 15 miles?
- 5 A. It is about 15 miles.
- 6 Q. So back west and east, that is about a
- 7 30-mile patrol?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. It says, in Letter B, highlighted, "The
- 10 CG 33124," which is the vessel in question, do you
- 11 agree? Yes?
- 12 A. I agree.
- 13 Q. "Was also found to be operating at" a
- 14 speed "of over 30 knots for approximately for over a
- 15 third of your patrol." That is -- that would be over
- 16 10 miles, wouldn't that be? If your patrol is 30
- 17 miles, then what they are saying is that you were
- 18 operating that vessel for 30 knots or greater for 10
- 19 miles?
- 20 A. Okay.
- Q. Do you agree with that statement?
- 22 A. I can agree with that.
- Q. Does it take 10 miles to bring the vessel
- 24 up to plane?
- 25 A. No. But I don't agree with the fact

- 1 that -- what I am trying to say is -- I am sorry. I
- 2 retract my statement. I don't agree with that. I
- 3 agree that at times over maybe a ten-mile span all
- 4 together we hit knots at 30 degrees -- 30 knots or
- 5 more. I don't feel like we were excessively going all
- 6 out at that speed for that amount of time. That is
- 7 the part that I don't agree with.
- I was on the vessel at the time. Any
- 9 time I would see that we were going at speeds, various
- 10 speeds, I would adjust for such. That is the part
- 11 that I don't agree with. I do agree that we did hit
- 12 30 knots throughout the patrol at various times. Yes.
- 13 I do agree with that.
- 14 Q. After that it says, "High speed
- 15 operations at night time or during periods of low
- 16 visibility are not advisable." Do you agree with that
- 17 statement?
- 18 A. I agree with that statement.
- 19 O. "The effectiveness of FLIR and Boat
- 20 Crew's reaction time is greatly reduced during non
- 21 essential high speed night time operations." Do you
- 22 agree with that statement?
- 23 A. I think it just depends on the situation.
- Q. And this came down from -- you disagree
- 25 with some of these statements, correct?

- 1 A. Some of these.
- 2 Q. And this is coming from your lieutenant
- 3 commander?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. Who is essentially your -- in command
- 6 of -- telling you what to do, right?
- 7 A. He is.
- 8 Q. And teaching you how to do things?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. What is the difference between having
- 11 certified hours and noncertified hours?
- 12 A. Certified hours are hours which you hold
- 13 the certification. If they are noncertified hours you
- 14 don't hold the certification.
- 15 O. Okay. This next document will be
- 16 labelled Exhibit Number 18.
- 17 A. Okay.
- 18 (Exhibit No. 18 was marked.)
- MR. VILLARREAL: Here you go, Michelle.
- 20 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 21 Q. So I have handed over to you what I have
- 22 marked as Exhibit 18. And I will bring your attention
- 23 to -- your name comes up on Bates Stamp Number 13181.
- 24 Do you see where your name comes up, Petty Officer
- 25 Rae?

- 1 A. I do.
- 2 Q. And it says, Certified individual boat
- 3 hours, 1,282 hours and 89 -- .89?
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. Is that certified in all vessels or just
- 6 the SPC-LE? I guess the total, right?
- 7 A. Yes. That is the total amount of hours
- 8 for the vessels that are there.
- 9 O. And on the certified hours on the -- on
- 10 that vessel, the SPC-LE, is 200 hours?
- 11 A. 200 hours. That is correct.
- 12 Q. So as of the date of the incident, you
- 13 have driven the vessel for -- you have been in command
- of the vessel 200 hours or just onboard the vessel?
- 15 A. No. That -- that is the 200, it says
- 16 that it is uncertified hours. So that is --
- 17 Q. Okay. Uncertified.
- 18 A. -- hours that I have spent time on the
- 19 vessel.
- 20 Q. And how many hours certified on the
- 21 vessel as of the date of the mishap?
- 22 A. I'm not seeing the actual certified hours
- 23 in this document.
- Q. Okay. Of the uncertified hours, how many
- 25 hours at night on this particular vessel?

- 1 A. On the uncertified, it has 61 hours at
- 2 night.
- Q. Can you tell us how many hours were
- 4 certified?
- 5 A. Like I said, there is no certified hours
- 6 for this, for my stuff here.
- 7 (Exhibit No. 19 was marked.)
- 8 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 9 Q. Okay. The next one, Exhibit Number 19.
- 10 A. It is actually no certified hours for any
- 11 of these individuals on this.
- 12 MR. VILLARREAL: Michelle.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Sorry.
- 14 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 15 Q. Let's see if this other document gives us
- 16 the amount of certified hours. This is Bates stamped
- 17 13185. Do you know how many certified hours you had
- 18 on this vessel on Exhibit Number 19?
- 19 A. Certified -- it has total certified hours
- 20 together is 83 and 24 night.
- 21 O. Is that uncertified or certified? I am
- 22 looking over here at the projector screen. I am
- 23 confused by --
- 24 A. Okay. So this -- I think it is because
- 25 this -- the way that the timing is is that it has my

- 1 certified hours on here but because of when he printed
- 2 this off, they had already decertified me by this
- 3 time. So that is why it is showing up uncerted. But
- 4 those are actual certified hours just in the system
- 5 posts the thing, that is why it is saying certified.
- 6 Sorry for the confusion there.
- 7 Q. I see. That is why we brought it up.
- 8 That is why I brought it up. Thank you.
- 9 A. So -- and this -- and this right here
- 10 pertains to this -- just this specific cycle of hours.
- 11 That is total at the unit, the whole time I was there,
- 12 and this is in that currency cycle I had 70 hours
- 13 certified and 20 hours at night.
- Q. And how many -- okay. 20 hours. So what
- 15 you are -- what you are telling the judge is that you
- 16 had 20 hours on this vessel as a certified coxswain at
- 17 night?
- 18 A. At night. As myself being the certified
- 19 coxswain. Yes, sir.
- 20 Q. How many missions would that be at night
- 21 to accumulate 24 hours?
- 22 A. The missions roughly run about anywhere
- 23 from four hours, they can go up. But typically they
- 24 are about four hours long. So it is about four night
- 25 missions that I had where I was in charge.

- 1 (Exhibit No. 20 was marked.)
- 2 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 3 Q. Okay. I am going to go ahead and move on
- 4 here to Exhibit Number 20.
- 5 A. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. I am going to call your attention to
- 7 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp 11061. Do you have that? It
- 8 is also on the screen.
- 9 A. That first page, sir?
- 10 Q. I believe so. It is Plaintiffs' Bates
- 11 Stamp Number, again, 11061. Do you have that?
- 12 A. Yes, sir.
- Q. Okay. Was there damage to the -- to the
- 14 asset, to the SPC-LE, as a result of the mishap of the
- 15 night of April 23rd, 2015?
- 16 A. I am unsure.
- 17 Q. Okay. Well, if you look at the top of
- 18 the screen, Problem, Entered, April 24, 2015. Would
- 19 that be the -- the day following the mishap?
- 20 A. That would be.
- Q. Do you know what sort of work was
- 22 performed the day after the mishap?
- 23 A. I do not know. The date that we woke up
- 24 that morning and we discussed what -- the last night
- 25 with our commanding officer, CGIS was already there

- 1 and there was already people there starting their
- 2 investigation. So I don't know if that had to do with
- 3 this. This is the first time that I am seeing this
- 4 documentation, and I have not seen it before. So I am
- 5 unaware of what work they might have done. I don't
- 6 know what they did at this time.
- 7 Q. So you don't know the work performed
- 8 was -- was related to the incident, to the mishap?
- 9 A. Yes. I am unsure. Like I said before, I
- 10 have not seen this documentation. I know they
- 11 immediately started going in that day and pulling
- 12 stuff off the boat. So I don't know if it had to do
- 13 with that. I am not the person to ask for this
- 14 specific document here, sir.
- 15 Q. Okay. There is a -- the following page,
- 16 there is actual repair estimates -- I mean, actual
- 17 repair cost of \$23,003.39. Do you see that on
- 18 Document -- Plaintiffs' Document 11062?
- 19 A. I do.
- 20 MS. DELEMARRE: Objection. He just told
- 21 you he is not the person to ask.
- MR. VILLARREAL: I am asking if he can --
- 23 if he sees it on the paper in front of him.
- 24 THE WITNESS: I see it. Yes.
- 25 BY MR. VILLARREAL:

- 1 Q. Do you see that?
- 2 A. I am unfamiliar with it. I don't know
- 3 what it is or what it is for. I wasn't a mechanic.
- 4 That wasn't my job. I didn't have contact with any of
- 5 these people. I don't know what any of this is.
- 6 Q. If you know, is this page the total
- 7 for -- does it relate back to the previous page, if
- 8 you know? Is it part of one single invoice?
- 9 A. Like I said before, I don't -- I don't
- 10 know.
- 11 O. You don't know. Okay.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Can I go off the record?
- 13 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Absolutely. We are
- 14 going off the video record at 3:51 p.m.
- 15 (Recess taken.)
- 16 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
- 17 record at 3:52 p.m. Counsel may proceed.
- 18 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 19 Q. Okay. Let's go ahead and I want to shift
- 20 my attention a little more again towards the vessel.
- 21 Okay?
- 22 A. Okay.
- 23 Q. Do you consider it a rescue vessel?
- 24 A. It is multi-purpose.
- 25 Q. Part of it -- part of it is missions or

- 1 part of it is -- I mean, it has the capability of
- 2 performing rescues?
- 3 A. It does.
- 4 O. What -- what does rescue entail? Does
- 5 that entail finding people? Bringing people out of
- 6 the water? What is your definition of rescue?
- 7 A. Anything from rescuing, finding people in
- 8 the water, distressed vessels that may be on fire.
- 9 Any sort of distress situation out on the water could
- 10 be grounds for a search and rescue.
- 11 Q. I am going to label the next document as
- 12 Exhibit Number 21.
- 13 (Exhibit No. 21 was marked.)
- MS. DELEMARRE: I am handing the witness
- 15 Exhibit 21, which appears to be 46 CFR Chapter 1 dated
- 16 October 1, 2012. This witness is not a lawyer.
- 17 MR. VILLARREAL: No. I understand.
- 18 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 19 Q. Do you have Exhibit Number 21 in front of
- 20 you?
- 21 A. I do.
- 22 Q. And I want to call your attention to I
- 23 believe it is Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp -- actually,
- 24 there are no Bates stamps on these, I don't think.
- 25 Page 251. I have got it up on the projector.

- 1 Number 11.
- 2 A. Number 11 you said, sir?
- 3 Q. Yes. Having to do with propeller guards.
- 4 And I understand you are not a lawyer.
- 5 A. Okay. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. And I am just going to read it out loud.
- 7 "Propeller guard. Each propeller on a rescue boat
- 8 must be fitted with a propeller guard with a maximum
- 9 opening of 76" millimeters "on all sides on which a
- 10 person is likely to be exposed." Do you see that
- 11 section?
- 12 A. I do.
- MS. DELEMARRE: I am going to object to
- 14 the form of the question. This is beyond his area of
- 15 any form of expertise whatsoever. I am not going to
- 16 allow him to interpret regulations. He is a
- 17 layperson.
- 18 MR. VILLARREAL: No. I am not going to
- 19 ask him to.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Okay.
- 21 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 22 Q. So are you -- have you ever seen in the
- 23 U.S. Coast Guard -- have you ever been or seen
- 24 propeller guards on outboard engines?
- 25 A. I have not.

- 1 Q. Have you ever seen propeller guards on
- 2 any U.S. Coast Guard rescue boats?
- 3 A. Not to my knowledge, I have not.
- 4 Q. Okay. Have you ever been part of a
- 5 discussion, either personal or in the U.S. Coast
- 6 Guard, any discussion having to do with the use of
- 7 propeller guards?
- 8 A. I have not, sir. Like I said, I don't
- 9 know anything on this matter. The vessels that we
- 10 have have the small propellers. I don't know what
- 11 goes down with the -- all entails with a propeller
- 12 guard. And the other vessel we had is in drive, it is
- 13 a jet-driven boat.
- 14 O. Which one is that?
- 15 A. The 45. There is no propellers on that.
- 16 And I don't know anything about this.
- 17 Q. Do you have an opinion on whether jet
- 18 drive presents less of a risk for a PIW, person in the
- 19 water?
- 20 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to the form.
- MS. HERRERA: Objection. Form.
- 22 THE WITNESS: I don't. No. I have no
- 23 opinion on that. I am not sure.
- 24 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 25 Q. Is -- do you know -- only if you know --

- 1 A. I don't know.
- Q. -- if a -- let me ask the question. Do
- 3 you know if a jet-driven propeller is -- is exposed,
- 4 in other words, in an area where a swimmer could
- 5 potentially get sliced up by it?
- 6 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form. I am
- 7 sorry if you hadn't finished your question.
- 8 MS. HERRERA: Form.
- 9 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 10 Q. Do you know if -- let me -- let me
- 11 rephrase my question. What is a jet-driven propulsion
- 12 system, if you know?
- 13 A. I am not sure. I haven't been certified
- 14 on a boat for a while.
- 15 Q. Have you ever operated any vessel with a
- 16 jet-driven propulsion system?
- 17 A. I have.
- 18 O. Jet ski?
- 19 A. It is like a jet ski. Yes, sir.
- Q. A jet ski or something else?
- 21 A. Well, it is -- it is like a jet ski. But
- 22 I don't know anything about this, sir. To be
- 23 completely honest, I have no opinion on this matter.
- 24 I am not an expert in this. I don't know.
- Q. Just to clarify it on the record, you

- 1 said a type of jet ski. Were you on a jet ski? Or
- 2 what was it that you -- you have experience on?
- 3 A. No. I have experience on a 45-foot boat
- 4 that is a jet-driven boat. But, again, I don't have
- 5 anything in regards to propeller guards or what is
- 6 better or what is preferred. I am not sure. I
- 7 haven't been a part of any sort of discussion on it.
- 8 I haven't -- like, this is beyond my level of
- 9 expertise here.
- 10 Q. Let's leave the propeller guards aside.
- 11 Let's not talk about propeller guards. Do you have
- 12 any -- are you certified as a coxswain on the 45-foot
- 13 vessel?
- 14 A. I am not.
- 15 O. You are not. Do you have uncertified
- 16 hours on the 45-foot vessel?
- 17 A. I have -- not in a while. It has been a
- 18 long time since I have touched that boat.
- 19 Q. Are the propellers exposed in the 45-foot
- 20 vessel?
- 21 MS. DELEMARRE: Object to form.
- MS. HERRERA: Objection to form.
- 23 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 24 Q. Are they inside the vessel or are they
- 25 outside the vessel?

- 1 MS. DELEMARRE: Do you know?
- THE WITNESS: There are no propellers on
- 3 a 45.
- 4 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 5 Q. There are no propellers. Okay.
- 6 Basically, the jet-driven one, they shoot out water,
- 7 right? It shoots out water as the propulsion system?
- 8 MS. HERRERA: Form.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Sir, I -- honestly, I
- 10 don't -- I don't feel comfortable answering these
- 11 questions. I am not at all on a level of expertise
- 12 for this.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Give her just a second
- 14 before you answer.
- 15 THE WITNESS: I am sorry. I apologize.
- 16 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 17 Q. I am going to hand over back to you
- 18 Exhibit Number 5, which are excerpts from the Boat
- 19 Crew Seamanship Manual. It is the last page. It is
- 20 Plaintiffs' Bates Stamp Number 12459. Do you see that
- 21 document?
- 22 A. I do.
- Q. Did you cover water jets in your training
- 24 with the U.S. Coast Guard?
- 25 A. I mean, it is in the seamanship manual.

- 1 Q. Then you must have, correct?
- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. And I will read this briefly. Are you on
- 4 there?
- 5 A. I am.
- 6 Q. "A waterjet is an engine-driven impeller
- 7 mounted in housing." Do you agree with that?
- 8 A. I agree.
- 9 Q. "The impeller draws water in and
- 10 forces" -- it "forces it out through a nozzle." Do
- 11 you agree with that?
- 12 A. I do.
- 13 Q. "The suction (inlit) side of the waterjet
- is forward of the nozzle, usually mounted on "the
- 15 deepest draft near the after sections of the hull.
- 16 The discharge nozzle is mounted low in the hull,
- 17 exiting through the transom. The cross-sectional area
- 18 of the inlet is much larger than that of the nozzle.
- 19 The volume of water entering the inlit is the same as
- 20 being" -- "the same as being discharged through the
- 21 nozzle, so the water flow is much stronger at the
- 22 nozzle than" -- "than at the intake. This pump-drive
- 23 system is strictly" direct-thrust drive arrangement --
- 24 "directed-thrust drive arrangement. A waterjet
- 25 normally" -- "a waterjet normally has no appendages,

- 1 nor does it extend below the bottom of the vessel
- 2 hull, allowing for operation in very shallow water."
- 3 Do you agree with this statement?
- 4 A. I mean, that is the facts of --
- 5 MS. HERRERA: Form.
- 6 THE WITNESS: -- of the vessel.
- 7 MR. VILLARREAL: What specifically is
- 8 your objection, Michelle (sic), when you say form?
- 9 MS. HERRERA: My objection is that he has
- 10 already testified that he has no knowledge of what a
- 11 propulsion-driven system operates like and now you are
- 12 asking him about a propulsion-driven system.
- 13 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 14 Q. You do have knowledge, don't you, sir?
- 15 It was part of training.
- 16 A. I have partially knowledge. But I have
- 17 no determination as to whether or not which one is
- 18 better than the other or which one is more preferred.
- 19 I --
- 20 MS. DELEMARRE: Don't interrupt him.
- 21 THE WITNESS: I don't have any sort of
- 22 knowledge on a preface. Like I said before, I was
- 23 never a part of any sort of formal board of officers
- 24 that discussed the differences. I am clearly an
- 25 operator. I drive. And that's -- that's that.

- 1 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 2 Q. And I don't know if you recall --
- 3 MS. HERRERA: Beyond -- beyond that, I
- 4 think he also testified he didn't know how technically
- 5 it worked.
- 6 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 7 Q. So I asked you earlier forget about the
- 8 prop guards. We are not talking about prop guards,
- 9 which one is better or which one is -- which one is --
- 10 you know. I am just asking you about water jets.
- 11 Okay. And I just want to make sure that you actually
- 12 did cover water jets in your U.S. Coast Guard
- 13 training.
- 14 A. Yes. I mean, I have read this before.
- 15 Q. Okay. I am going to ask you to turn to
- 16 Plaintiffs' Bates Number 12749. 12749 out of the same
- 17 exhibit, Exhibit 5.
- 18 MR. VILLARREAL: What is -- what is the
- 19 time?
- 20 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: You have been on the
- 21 record for 5 hours and 23 minutes.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Okay. Thank you.
- 23 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. Did you turn to that page, Petty Officer
- 25 Rae?

- 1 A. I am on that page.
- 2 Q. Okay. Maneuvering a boat to recover a
- 3 PIW. Maneuvering a boat to recover a PIW. Are you on
- 4 that page?
- 5 A. I am.
- 6 Q. I am going to read what is highlighted.
- 7 "If someone falls overboard, the boat may have to be
- 8 maneuvered for a pickup. In most cases, it starts by
- 9 turning in the same direction the person fell
- 10 overboard. Turning towards the same side" of the --
- 11 "the person fell overboard will 'kick' the stern away
- 12 preventing the propellers from injuring the PIW."
- What does PIW stand for?
- 14 A. Person in the water.
- 15 Q. Can you -- can you explain that maneuver?
- 16 A. So taken from this how I explain it is
- 17 this is a man overboard or a person in the water that
- 18 fell off of my vessel that I saw or we are aware of
- 19 and the crew men is immediately to call off what side
- 20 he is the throw-over so that we can maneuver the boat
- 21 appropriately.
- Now, this in other hands is more
- 23 applicable to vessels that are moving at a slower
- 24 speed that have, you know, bigger vessels -- like,
- 25 Cutters and things like that are bigger boats --

- 1 because they have a much slower turning ability. Now,
- 2 from my experience in the Coast Guard, more of our
- 3 small crafts, if we are moving at a quicker rate of
- 4 speed, we are going to be clear of the person who fell
- 5 over to begin with. So turning to a side or the other
- 6 it is not as big of a deal.
- 7 Q. So I want you to forget about the mishap
- 8 for now for purposes of what I am asking you.
- 9 A. Okay.
- 10 Q. My question initially was: Is this
- 11 vessel a rescue vessel? And you say that, in part, it
- 12 is a rescue vessel, correct?
- 13 A. It can be.
- 14 Q. It can be. So, I mean, you could
- 15 conceivably be pulling people out of the water?
- 16 A. Correct. And not a man overboard. This
- 17 wasn't a man overboard. You are referring to a man
- 18 overboard person in the water.
- 19 O. Well, I am talking about person in the
- 20 water. Person in the water could be foreseeably an
- 21 alien who you have come across and you are trying to
- 22 pull out of the water. That could be a PIW, correct?
- 23 A. That could be. But where is the
- 24 definition for that?
- 25 Q. No. I am asking you --

- 1 A. I understand what you are saying, sir.
- 2 Q. So we are talking about from injuring the
- 3 person in the water.
- 4 A. Correct.
- 5 Q. And I am asking -- setting this aside, I
- 6 am asking you, with this vessel, you could conceivably
- 7 expect to pull someone out of the water whether it be
- 8 a drug smuggler or an alien that is swimming across
- 9 the water?
- 10 A. You can.
- 11 MS. DELEMARRE: Objection. Asked and
- 12 answered.
- 13 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. You could, right? You can answer. Yes?
- 15 A. That is -- that is all I said is you
- 16 could pull someone out of the water with this vessel.
- 17 Q. And according to this section of the --
- 18 of Exhibit 5, is -- do you agree it is telling you
- 19 just to be aware that there are propellers out there
- 20 and keep the propellers away from the person in the
- 21 water, correct?
- MS. HERRERA: Objection. Form.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Objection. Form.
- 24 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- Q. As coxswain, you want to keep the

- 1 propellers --
- MS. LEONARD: Objection. Form.
- 3 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 4 Q. -- you want to keep the propellers away
- 5 from the person in the water?
- 6 MR. VILLARREAL: Do I hear, say that
- 7 again?
- 8 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 9 Q. As coxswain, you agree with me, you want
- 10 to keep the propellers away from the person in the
- 11 water?
- MS. HERRERA: Objection. Form.
- 13 THE WITNESS: In regards to the man
- 14 overboard, yes. Because I know where that person was
- 15 and that person was stated and called out, this person
- 16 is here. So, therefore, I would keep my propellers
- 17 away from that person. Yes.
- 18 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 19 Q. Let me give you a scenario. You are
- 20 coming up -- you are coming up on someone who is in
- 21 the water, a smuggler, an illegal alien. You spot
- 22 them. And now -- now you are going to rescue them out
- 23 of the water. That is the hypothetical.
- 24 A. Okay. Correct.
- Q. Do you want to keep those propellers away

- 1 from that person?
- MS. HERRERA: Objection. Form.
- 3 MS. LEONARD: Form.
- 4 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 5 Q. Yes? Do you want to keep the propellers
- 6 away from -- or it doesn't matter?
- 7 A. If I see somebody in the water --
- 8 O. Yes.
- 9 A. -- and I am having to make a specific
- 10 approach, I have a specific approach that I would make
- 11 that would make things go in that instance. But that
- 12 is not a man overboard recovery. That is not what
- 13 this is. So we are talking two different things here
- 14 and two hypothetical things. Whereas, if I see
- 15 something personally, how I would do something would
- 16 be one way.
- 17 Q. Okay. Let me -- and I am going to try to
- 18 wrap it up here. If it is a man overboard scenario --
- 19 A. Correct.
- 20 Q. -- do you keep the props away from that
- 21 person?
- 22 A. If it is a man overboard scenario, I will
- 23 keep the props away from that person when I turn to
- 24 the direction away from where they were called out in
- 25 the man overboard scenario.

- 1 Q. Why -- in your opinion, why is it
- 2 important to keep the props away from the man who went
- 3 overboard?
- 4 A. Because of what it says right there, you
- 5 keep the way -- you keep the props away from the
- 6 person in order to --
- 7 Q. To prevent injury to the person in the
- 8 water, right?
- 9 A. Correct. Sorry.
- 10 Q. And if you were pulling an undocumented
- 11 alien out of the water --
- 12 A. Correct.
- 13 Q. -- you would do the same thing, you keep
- 14 the propellers away from that person?
- 15 A. Correct. And I am also --
- 16 MS. HERRERA: Objection. Form.
- 17 THE WITNESS: -- trained to do so, in the
- 18 case of a man overboard, once we have our initial
- 19 approach, we are in neutral and the propellers aren't
- 20 moving.
- 21 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 22 Q. Okay.
- 23 A. And that is how things operate. So there
- is no propellers moving when it comes in the recovery
- 25 aspect of it. That is how we are trained to do that.

- 1 Q. But in the approach, the propellers are
- 2 moving?
- 3 A. It could be. Or it could be that you
- 4 have speed and you take off speed and you let your
- 5 elements take you down on top of the person that you
- 6 are pulling up, which is a method that is taught, as
- 7 well.
- 8 Q. Have you ever done a man overboard on the
- 9 45 jet-driven vessel?
- 10 A. I have.
- 11 Q. And did you -- is a prop strike a concern
- 12 when you are -- when engaged in the 45-foot jet-driven
- 13 vessel?
- 14 A. A prop strike --
- MS. HERRERA: Objection. Form.
- 16 THE WITNESS: A prop strike --
- 17 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 18 0. Is that a concern?
- 19 A. -- is not a concern. But the jet-driven
- 20 vessel itself has its own concerns of things that
- 21 could happen and that is particular circumstance.
- 22 Depending on the maneuverability going one way or the
- 23 other could propel the stern the inappropriate way.
- Q. You are not certified on that 45-foot
- 25 vessel?

- 1 A. I am not certified on that 45-foot boat.
- 2 MR. VILLARREAL: Can we go off the record
- 3 for five minutes?
- 4 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are going off the
- 5 video record at 4:13 p.m.
- 6 (Recess taken.)
- 7 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
- 8 video record at 4:20 p.m. Counsel may proceed.
- 9 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 10 Q. Petty Officer Rae, we are back on the
- 11 record after taking a short break. And I know it has
- 12 been a long deposition.
- 13 A. Yes, sir.
- 14 O. We have been at it for about
- 15 five-and-a-half hours. And I appreciate your
- 16 patience, and I appreciate you sitting here and
- 17 answering my questions.
- 18 A. Yes, sir.
- 19 Q. I do know that you are trying to do this
- 20 to the best of your ability.
- 21 A. Thank you.
- Q. All right. I have some follow-up
- 23 questions. You know, this accident happened -- last
- 24 Monday would have been three years since the date of
- 25 this incident, right?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. Your son was two years old?
- 3 A. At the time, no. My son was --
- 4 O. He was a newborn?
- 5 A. Newborn. Yes, sir.
- 6 Q. I want to ask you a little bit about, if
- 7 you have an opinion, what is the value of a human
- 8 life?
- 9 MS. DELEMARRE: Objection. No. No.
- MR. VILLARREAL: No?
- 11 MS. DELEMARRE: I am not letting him
- 12 answer that.
- 13 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 14 Q. Is your life worth more or equal to the
- 15 life of an undocumented alien?
- 16 MS. DELEMARRE: Objection. I am not
- 17 letting him answer that, either.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Okay.
- 19 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 20 Q. Did you go to the medical examiner's
- 21 office?
- 22 A. I did not.
- 23 Q. Okay.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Hang on. What are you --
- 25 are you -- do you have another exhibit?

- 1 MR. VILLARREAL: Yes.
- MS. DELEMARRE: What is it? Would you
- 3 step out, please. Yes. Would you step out, please.
- 4 I will call you back when I want you back.
- 5 (The witness withdrew from the deposition
- 6 room.)
- 7 MS. DELEMARRE: Is that -- why are you
- 8 showing him the autopsy?
- 9 MR. VILLARREAL: It is not the autopsy.
- 10 It is pictures.
- 11 MS. DELEMARRE: Why? Give me a reason.
- 12 MR. VILLARREAL: I want to see if he --
- 13 if -- if he has seen anything that --
- MS. DELEMARRE: He hasn't.
- 15 MR. VILLARREAL: -- any resemblance to
- 16 this. You can lodge your objection.
- 17 MS. DELEMARRE: No. I am not going to
- 18 let you show him autopsy pictures. That is terrible.
- 19 Why would you do that? Why would -- why would you do
- 20 that?
- 21 MR. VILLARREAL: This is what happened.
- MS. DELEMARRE: I know that is what
- 23 happened. Why would you show him the autopsy
- 24 pictures?
- 25 MR. VILLARREAL: I believe that my

- 1 clients are entitled to have me show -- show Mr. Rae
- 2 the autopsy pictures.
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: I don't think you are.
- 4 Let's talk to the magistrate about it. I don't see
- 5 any legitimate reason for you to show him those
- 6 pictures at all.
- 7 MR. VILLARREAL: I do.
- 8 MS. DELEMARRE: You have asked him
- 9 whether he has seen anything after the incident, and
- 10 he didn't. Asking him whether he has seen that isn't
- 11 going to change anything.
- 12 MR. VILLARREAL: I want to know if he
- 13 accepts responsibility for the -- his actions on the
- 14 night of April 23rd, 2015, and I think that --
- 15 MS. DELEMARRE: You don't need to show
- 16 him a picture to ask him that question.
- 17 MR. VILLARREAL: Well, that is not your
- 18 decision. You want to take it up with the magistrate
- 19 Ignacio Torteya or Judge Olvera? You can take it up.
- 20 I am two blocks away from the courthouse.
- 21 MS. DELEMARRE: Well, I don't think we
- 22 need to go to Texas to take it up. We have a phone.
- 23 MR. VILLARREAL: No. I insist that he
- 24 show up in person.
- 25 MS. DELEMARRE: Why would you do that?

- 1 MR. VILLARREAL: Because you are making a
- 2 big deal out of it.
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: Because I don't think
- 4 that you need to show --
- 5 MR. VILLARREAL: I can introduce them
- 6 right now.
- 7 MS. DELEMARRE: -- these autopsy pictures
- 8 to this witness. I don't see any legitimate purpose
- 9 to that at all.
- 10 MR. VILLARREAL: Well, I have gone
- 11 through a great expense to come all the way out here
- 12 to Yorktown, and I am not going to make this expense
- 13 again. So if you want to take it up with the judge,
- 14 we can talk about it down there in South Texas, and
- 15 then I am going to ask you to bring Mr. Rae down to
- 16 South Texas to finish my deposition.
- 17 MS. DELEMARRE: Let me consult with my
- 18 client.
- 19 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are going off the
- 20 video record at 4:24 p.m.
- 21 (Recess taken.)
- THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
- video record at 4:32 p.m. Counsel may proceed.
- 24 MS. DELEMARRE: This is Michelle
- 25 Delemarre on behalf of the United States. Our

- 1 position regarding showing this particular witness
- 2 autopsy photos is that there is not a legitimate
- 3 reason to do that. We view this as harassing of the
- 4 witness. And we would prefer right now to call the
- 5 magistrate and find out if he will allow it. That is
- 6 our position.
- 7 MR. VILLARREAL: And my response is given
- 8 the gravity of the situation, that we have the death
- 9 of a young lady crossing the Brownsville ship channel
- 10 and she was shredded to death by three propellers in
- 11 the water, that I should be entitled to show these
- 12 pictures to the person in command of the vessel and
- 13 ask him if he accepts responsibility for the damages
- 14 to my client, the personal injury damages that led up
- 15 to her death.
- 16 So on behalf of my clients, Mr. Francisco
- 17 Ortega, his daughter, Stephanie, and on behalf of my
- 18 deceased client Patricia Garcia, I believe that I am
- 19 entitled to show these pictures to Petty Officer Rae.
- MS. DELEMARRE: All right. So at this
- 21 point, I think we need to call the magistrate and
- 22 discuss with him the problem and have him rule on
- 23 whether or not you can do that. And once he tells us
- 24 what is permissible, then we can continue on.
- 25 MR. VILLARREAL: I think we can take it

- 1 up on -- when we get back to Brownsville. I mean, we
- 2 are not going to be able to --
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: No. No. We can deal
- 4 with it now.
- 5 MR. VILLARREAL: That is fine, I mean, if
- 6 we can get ahold of him. I will be glad to.
- 7 MS. DELEMARRE: Okay.
- 8 MR. VILLARREAL: I don't think the
- 9 judge's schedule revolves around your schedule. It is
- 10 a matter of you being able to get ahold of him.
- 11 MS. DELEMARRE: That is right. I don't
- 12 think so, either. But, obviously, it is most
- 13 efficient for us to try to get a resolution with the
- 14 assistance of the court right now while everybody is
- in the same place as opposed to trying to force the
- 16 United States to bring Mr. Rae to Brownsville to
- 17 answer questions pertaining to those autopsy pictures
- in the event that the judge allows it.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Okay. Let's try to make
- 20 that phone call, then.
- 21 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: Off the video record?
- MS. DELEMARRE: I think so.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Yes. I guess off the
- 24 record.
- 25 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are going off the

- 1 record at 4:35 p.m.
- 2 (Recess taken.)
- 3 MS. HERRERA: I also object to showing
- 4 this deponent any autopsy photos as he has already
- 5 stated he doesn't have any knowledge of regarding
- 6 this, hasn't seen them. And there is no reason to do
- 7 this other than to be difficult, Javier.
- 8 (A discussion was held off the record.)
- 9 MS. DELEMARRE: We are calling because we
- 10 have encountered a dispute regarding the scope of
- 11 available discovery and we are wondering if there is
- 12 any chance at all that we can quickly speak with
- 13 Magistrate Judge Torteya and get his assistance in
- 14 resolving this dispute while all of the parties are
- 15 still here together in Yorktown.
- 16 THE CLERK: The judge is out of town. He
- 17 actually is in a seminar in Harvard, at Harvard. Can
- 18 you hold one minute, please.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Yes.
- 20 (A discussion was held off the record.)
- MR. VILLARREAL: Good afternoon, Sally.
- 22 This is Javier Villarreal.
- MS. DELEMARRE: And Sally had only told
- 24 me off the record that they were trying to get a
- 25 message to the judge and that she was going to call me

- 1 back at my phone number but then she asked me what the
- 2 dispute was about and the dispute is this: The
- 3 witness, who is being deposed today, was the coxswain
- 4 of the boat involved in the incident.
- 5 MR. VILLARREAL: Captain.
- 6 MS. DELEMARRE: Or captain. He has
- 7 already testified that he did not ever see the
- 8 decedent after the accident and, of course, he has not
- 9 got any kind of medical training or experience and he
- 10 has never seen the autopsy photos. Mr. Villerreal
- 11 wants to show this witness the autopsy photos and
- 12 apparently ask the witness if he takes responsibility
- 13 for the accident that night.
- Our objection is we feel there is no
- 15 legitimate purpose to show this witness these images
- 16 and we feel that it is harassing of the witness and we
- 17 wish to prevent that from happening.
- 18 Javier, you can speak your peace.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Hello, Sally.
- 20 THE CLERK: Let me get back to you all as
- 21 soon as I hear from the judge.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Sally, my position is I
- 23 am out here taking this deposition and I do have
- 24 pictures of the autopsy and, you know, it is --
- 25 directly goes to the night of the incident, you know,

- 1 showing the injuries sustained by my client and which
- 2 goes to damages and I want to know -- I want to be
- 3 able to ask him if he accepts responsibility for what
- 4 happened that night. That is why I want to show him
- 5 the pictures. And, basically, they are pictures of
- 6 the deceased. So that is my position.
- 7 THE CLERK: Okay. Yes. Got that. Okay.
- 8 I have both down. Okay. Let me give you all a call
- 9 back.
- 10 MS. DELEMARRE: Okay. Thank you.
- 11 THE CLERK: Thank you. Bye-bye.
- 12 (A discussion was held off the record.)
- MS. HERRERA: This is Elizabeth. We
- 14 don't have any questions today. We are going to
- 15 reserve.
- 16 MR. VILLARREAL: Any cross?
- 17 MS. DELEMARRE: No.
- 18 (A discussion was held off the record.)
- 19 MS. DELEMARRE: Judge Torteya.
- 20 THE COURT: Yes. This is him.
- 21 MS. DELEMARRE: This is Michelle
- 22 Delemarre. I am an attorney with the Department of
- 23 Justice, and I am defending a deposition in the Garcia
- 24 case, which involves an undocumented alien who was hit
- 25 by a Coast Guard boat while crossing the Brownsville

- 1 ship channel --
- THE COURT: Correct.
- 3 MS. DELEMARRE: -- at night. And we are
- 4 about five-and-a-half hours into the deposition. I
- 5 believe we are reaching the end of the deposition.
- 6 And Mr. Villarreal intends to show the witness autopsy
- 7 pictures of the deceased, undocumented alien,
- 8 Ms. Patricia Garcia Cervantes.
- 9 MR. VILLARREAL: Your Honor, this is
- 10 Javier Villarreal. I just wanted to let you know that
- 11 I wanted -- I want to do this line of questioning and
- 12 there is an objection. And, basically, his testimony
- 13 has been that he thought all this time he hit a
- 14 flotation device. And I would like to be able to show
- 15 him the damage that was caused by the vessel.
- And, Your Honor, I will be honest, the
- 17 pictures are not -- I mean, they are a bit gruesome
- 18 but they are what they are. And I would like to ask
- 19 him if he accepts responsibility for -- for the death
- 20 of my client.
- MS. DELEMARRE: And, Your Honor, if I
- 22 may, we have an objection to the use of the photos.
- 23 We do not see legitimate reason to show this witness
- 24 these photos. He never saw the woman on the night of
- 25 the accident. He never saw her afterwards. He

- 1 doesn't have any kind of medical training. We don't
- 2 see a legitimate reason to show him these photos. I
- 3 think it borders on harassment.
- 4 And I also don't -- I would object to the
- 5 question that Mr. Villarreal intends to pose as to
- 6 whether the witness accepts responsibility for the
- 7 accident as that is a conclusion that Your Honor would
- 8 have to make at trial.
- 9 THE COURT: As far as the picture, I
- 10 would agree, for purposes of the question intended to
- 11 be posed by the plaintiffs, I don't think there is any
- 12 need for this particular witness, despite the fact
- 13 that he was a captain of the boat in question, I don't
- 14 think that the photos of the autopsy are necessary at
- 15 this point to present it to the witness. So I will
- 16 sustain any objection regarding that photograph being
- 17 shown to the witness.
- 18 MR. VILLARREAL: And I am okay with that,
- 19 Your Honor. I am just glad we got a ruling on that.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 21 THE COURT: No problem. Anything else?
- MS. DELEMARRE: Yes. There is also the
- 23 question as to whether or not this particular witness
- 24 accepts responsibility.
- 25 MR. VILLARREAL: I'm not -- no more

- 1 questions.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Okay. No more questions.
- 3 Then we have no more questions. The depo is now over.
- 4 MR. VILLARREAL: I am going to wrap it up
- 5 with him and say, I am done, for purposes of the
- 6 record.
- 7 MS. DELEMARRE: All right. Thank you so
- 8 much, Your Honor.
- 9 MR. VILLARREAL: Thank you, Judge.
- 10 THE COURT: Thank you.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Bye.
- 12 (The witness returned to the deposition
- 13 room.)
- 14 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: We are back on the
- 15 video record at 5:03 p.m. Counsel may proceed.
- 16 BY MR. VILLARREAL:
- 17 Q. Petty Officer Rae, we are back from a
- 18 short break. And I was just looking over my notes and
- 19 talking to your attorney and I am pretty much done
- 20 asking you questions, maybe just a couple more for
- 21 purposes of --
- MS. DELEMARRE: You just told me off the
- 23 record that you have no more questions.
- MR. VILLARREAL: No more questions.
- 25 BY MR. VILLARREAL:

- 1 Q. Have all of your -- have all of your
- 2 answers been truthful and to the best of your ability?
- 3 A. They have.
- 4 Q. They have. Okay. And if at any point
- 5 you had any questions about my -- what I was asking
- 6 you, you got an opportunity -- I rephrased them so
- 7 that you would understand them?
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 MR. VILLARREAL: I want to thank you for
- 10 your time. I know it was a long deposition. And I
- 11 have no further questions at this time. Okay.
- 12 THE WITNESS: Thank you, sir.
- MR. VILLARREAL: Thank you, sir.
- MS. DELEMARRE: Now let's get our other
- 15 parties on the record to see if they have questions.
- 16 MS. HERRERA: This is Elizabeth Herrera
- 17 representing Mercury Marine. And we are going to
- 18 reserve our questions for the time of trial.
- 19 MS. LEONARD: This is Kelly Leonard. We
- 20 will reserve.
- 21 MS. DELEMARRE: And on behalf of the
- 22 United States, we have no questions at this time. The
- 23 depo is over.
- 24 THE VIDEOGRAPHER: This is the end of
- 25 Disk 3 and the end of the deposition. We are going

```
Page 281
     off the record at 5:04 p.m.
 1
 2
                   (The proceedings were concluded at
 3
     5:04 p.m.)
 4
 5
 б
 7
 8
 9
10
11
12
13
14
15
16
17
18
19
20
21
22
23
24
25
```

	Page
1	COMMONWEALTH OF VIRGINIA AT LARGE, to wit:
2	
3	I, Rebecca L. Braley, RMR, CRR, a Notary Public for the Commonwealth of Virginia at Large, of
4	qualification in the Circuit Court of the City of Virginia Beach, Virginia, and whose commission expires
5	April 30, 2019, do hereby certify that the within deponent, BRANDON MICHAEL RAE, appeared before me at
6	Yorktown, Virginia, as hereinbefore set forth; and after being first duly sworn by me, was thereupon
7	examined upon his oath by counsel; that his examination was recorded in Stenotype by me and
8	reduced to typescript under my direction; and that the foregoing transcript constitutes a true, accurate, and
9	complete transcript. I further certify that I am not related to nor
10	otherwise associated with any party or counsel to this proceeding, nor otherwise interested in the event
11 12	thereof. Given under my hand and notarial seal at Virginia Beach, Virginia, this 20th day of
13	May, 2018.
14	
15	
16	
17	Rebecca L. Braley, RMR, CRR
18	Notary Public, 7097551
19	
20	
21	
22	
23	
24	
25	

1	DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET
2	Assignment No. 40925
3	Case Caption: FRANCISCO ORTEGA GARCIA, et al.
4	vs. UNITED STATES OF AMERICA, et al.
5	Witness: BRANDON MICHAEL RAE - April 25, 2018
6	DECLARATION UNDER PENALTY OF PERJURY
7	I declare under penalty of perjury
8	that I have read the entire transcript of
9	my Deposition taken in the captioned matter
10	or the same has been read to me, and
11	the same is true and accurate, save and
12	except for changes and/or corrections, if
13	any, as indicated by me on the DEPOSITION
14	ERRATA SHEET hereof, with the understanding
15	that I offer these changes as if still under
16	oath.
17	Signed on the day of
18	, 20
19	
20	BRANDON MICHAEL RAE
21	Sworn to and subscribed before me this day
22	of, 20
23	
24	Notary Public
25	My commission expires

1	DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET	
2	Page NoLine NoChange to:	
3		
4	Reason for change:	
5	Page NoLine NoChange to:	
6		
7	Reason for change:	
8	Page NoLine NoChange to:	
9		
10	Reason for change:	
11	Page NoLine NoChange to:	
12		
13	Reason for change:	
14	Page NoLine NoChange to:	
15		
16	Reason for change:	
17	Page NoLine NoChange to:	
18		
19	Reason for change:	
20	Page NoLine NoChange to:	
21		
22	Reason for change:	
23		
24	SIGNATURE:DATE:_	
25	BRANDON MICHAEL RAE	

1	DEPOSITION ERRATA SHEET
2	Page NoLine NoChange to:
3	
4	Reason for change:
5	Page NoLine NoChange to:
6	
7	Reason for change:
8	Page NoLine NoChange to:
9	
10	Reason for change:
11	Page NoLine NoChange to:
12	
13	Reason for change:
14	Page NoLine NoChange to:
15	
16	Reason for change:
17	Page NoLine NoChange to:
18	
19	Reason for change:
20	Page NoLine NoChange to:
21	
22	Reason for change:
23	
24	SIGNATURE:DATE:
25	BRANDON MICHAEL RAE